1280, ana 16

THE

X

-

HISTORY

0 · F

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

AND

HIGHLAND SEERS:

CONTAINING

Many wonderful well-attested RELATIONS

SUPERNATURAL APPEARANCES, Not Published before in any similar Collection.

DESIGNED

For the Conviction of the UNBELIEVER, and the Amufement of the CURIOUS.

Somnie, terrores Magicos, miracula, Sagas, Nosturnos Lemures, portentaque, Theffala rides?

Say, can you laugh indignant at the schemes Of magick terrours, visionary dreams, Portentous wonders, witching imps of Hell, 'The nightly goblin and enchanting spell?

BERWICK:

PRINTED FOR R. TAYLOR.

[PRICE THREE SHILLINGS.]



المراسطين المسابيط المستحي والمسترك والعار المحرور في ويؤكن الا A set of the set of ¥ ≜aria escriter: Sect O A T B and the second state of th man in the second attained by the office of the and many a contract of the set of the set of the the second s Maria . . . ېرېېدو د دې ور ور ور ور ور ور ور ور مورونې د د د د د د د د ور ور ور ور ور ور per la companya de analos de altres de la and the second states of the second second والمعالية والمنافذ المائي وأنوار المراجع والمراجع والمراجع المراجع here encounter program and a graden du viert the state of the second sector second se Digitized by Google

T II]



THE

EFAC

E.

N this age of general debauchery, extravagance and diffipation, profligate men are naturally led to oppose and difbelieve the principles of the christian religion; because that religion opposes them, and prohibits their immoral practices. Such kind of men laugh at a future state, at the stories of spirits and invisible beings; and fay they are the inventions of enthuliaim, and a crazy difordered imagination. .We would not be thought to affert that most of the accounts of apparitions are true; undoubtedly the ignorant and weak have been often imposed upon in - this particular by knaves and credulous fimple perfons: At the fame time we cannot help thinking that weak people, women and -children are less blameable, for being fright-

a 2

ened with the various unaccountable flories of ghofts, which they hear by the fire-fide in a winter-night, than thôfe who think all reports of the appearance of fpirits fabulous. Those unbelievers contradict the evidence of all grave and credible historians. both facred and profane, antient and modern, and the confirmed opinions, and traditions of all nations. Were we even led to reject this universal tellimony of the world, yet we cannot help crediting the relations of particular people, whofe veracity in matters of fact is unqueflionable. What arguments can we use worthy of our confideration, against the numerous relations of spirits to be found in the works of antient historians, poets, and even of fome of the philosophers? Lucretius himself, though from his atheistical principles it belonged to him to infift, that the foul died with the bodv. even believes the reality of apparitions; that men have often been feen after their deceafe.

[iv]

The modern infidel must be greatly struck with the concession of fo determined an atheist. Matters of fact which Lucretius could not deny, though lie had the impudence to attempt the subversion of the reliBios of this country, bore him down in fuch a manner, that he was compelled to account for the appearance of ghofts very fundly and mphilosophically. He fays, that the furfaces of all bodies are continually loofened, and peeling off from them, one after angther: and that the thin cafes which inclosed one another whill they covered the body, like the fkins of an onion, are feen fometimes intire and perfect, whereby the figure and reprefentation of perfons dead, or abfent, is exhibited to our view.

Although too many perhaps would hardly believe the existence of spirits, though one role from the dead to give them a proof thereof, yet as there are other wavering people, who have not arrived to this pitch of incredulity, to convince them of the reality of a future state, which it behoves all men to believe who want to be happy now, and when time shall be no more; to those perfons we now offer leveral well authenticated, and therefore credible accounts of apparitions: those which are not supported by fufficient witneffes, we have omitted in this collection. Let the atheifts, if there are a. ny, the deifts, free-thinkers, and infidel rakes read, it and tremble,

2 3

As to the inftances of the fecond-fight which we here give, they were communicated to a gentleman by perfons of approved veracity, who had no intereft or views to ferve by them, and who fcorned to falfify. Let us add alfo, that the reality of the fecond-fight has been univerfally believed by all conditions of people in the weftern ifles and the adjacent parts and highlands of Scotland, from the most remote early times down to the prefent.

the record-sit lo is

245 Set off on EA CELERATE SA SALE oder bar 61 71. 1 ', T H E NTEN ೆಂದ ವೇ ಲೊದ್ alt mod in the heating! ACcount of the Devil of Mastion in France Page 1 The invisible Drummer L2 A wonderful Discovery of Murder by an Apparition 31 The Appearance of the Ghost of Mrs. Bretton, for the Recovery of some Lands to the Poor; in a Narrative fent to Dr. More, from Edward Fowler, Prebendary of Gloucester, and afterwards a Bisbop of that Diocese 34 A remarkable Story of discovered Witchcraft at Lauder, Anno, 1649. And of the Wiles which the Devil used in deceiving poor Greatures 37 Account of Rebecca Jones, a Witch 45 An Apparition to King James the fourth, and his Courtiers, in the Kirk of Linlithgow 46 Of one who had like to have been carried away by Spirits. 47 Account of an Apparition which appeared to a Pedlar, discovering where an immense Sum of Money was hid 51

I ange Dream of And warm and the Bruker war	
Account of Major Weir and his Sifter 58	
A strange Relation of a Man possessed with a	
Devil 69	
A furprising Vision of a young Gentleman Ib.	,
Account of an Apparition feen by Colonel Gardiner 79	í
Account of an Apparition to Cafbio Burroughs,	
<i>Efq</i> ; 80	ł
Account of an Apparition of Sir George Villers,	
relating to the Murder of the Duke of	
Duckangnam, nis Son	
Account of an Apparition of an Old Man, to Dr.	
Scolt 07	
A Gentleman's House in France wonderfully pre-	
vented from being robbed by the Appearance	
of a Ghoft 99	
Mr. Jermin's Story of a Haunted Houfe 112	
The Damon of Glenluce, in Galloway, in Scot-	
land II3	
Jane Brooks bewitches Richard Jones 123	
A miraculous Cure of a Dutch Woman, accom-	
panied with an Apparition 129	
Account of Mother Jackson's Witchcraft 131	
King Duff, the 78th King of Scotland,	
bewitched 135	
The Apparition of Edward Avon to his Son-	
in-law Thomas Goddard 137	
Account of a Magician at Antwerp 142	
Account of Hatta: aick, an old Warlock 14-	
Account of the Witch of Calder 148	
Surprifing Dream of an Arcadian 150	
The Dream of Simonides 151	
A wonderful Dream of Prestantius 16	,

Strange Dream of Archaifbop Abber's Mother	152
Miraculous Prefervation of Dr. Hamey, by a	,
Dream	1.
A Murder wonderfully discovered by a Dream.	153
Surprifing Dream of Glaphyra	154
Remarkable Vision of King James V.	155
The Dream of St. Polycarp	16.
Account of the Second Sighted Inhabitants	,
of St. Kilda	157
Strange Instance of the Second-Sight of	
Marian Ghearr, a noted Seer	1 58
The Second Sight of Alexander M Donald	1 59
Remarkable Account of the Judden Death of	
Archibald M'Queen	160
The Dream of Alexander M'Donald, war-	•
ning him of the Destruction of a Corn-	
field	164
Account of an Apparition to Colonel Ogilvie	163
Account of an Apparition to Mercatus	164
Account of an Apparition to Jonathan Easton	1-6-5
Instance of the Second Sight of an old Seer	166
The Dream of Lauchlan M [*] Kinnon	167
Surprising Second Sight of Lord Bruce	1.98
Dream, esc. of Mrs. Anderson	1.69
Instance of the Second Sight of Alexander M.	
Leod	170
The Second Sight of John and Duncan Camp-	
bell	171
The Second-Sight of Archibald M'Lean	172
The Second-Sight of Katherine M'Lean	173
The Second-Sight of Lauchlane M'Culloch,	174
The Second-Sight of Nail Betton	175

·[x]

The breaking of a Man's Leg foretold by	
an old Seer	170
The Death of Matthew Laird foretold	177
Surprising Dream of Kenneth Morison	178
The Second-Sight of Mr. Sinclair	179
The Second-Sight of John Mt Lean	180
The Second-Sight of the Duke de Sully	1.8.1
The Second-Sight of the Emperor Vespassan	. H.
Wonderful Prodigies before the Destruction	
of Jerusalens,	182
Surprizing Instance of the Second-Sight at	
Berwick upon Twaed	183
The Second-Sight of an Inhabitant of the	-
Town of Killdonan	184
A noble Peer wonderfully preferved by a Gen-	
tleman's Second-Sight	185
Dreadful End of an Old Witch	187
Bladud deceived by the Devil	189
Account of Lyodor, a Magician	H.
Account of John Eauftus	190
A wonderful Story of one Robert Church.	
man, inveigled in Quakerifm, and poffeffed	
by a Spirit, and how he was recovered:	
written by way of a Letter by Dollor	
John Templar	192
A Relation of the Arange Witchcraft difco-	
vered in the Village of Mohra in Swedland	199
Wonderful and frange Accident which fell	• 77
out at Lyons in France	214
A marvellous Prank played by the Devil at	***
	215
Hamelen, a town in Germany	215
An Apparition feen in a Dwelling-house, in	
Marv King's Close, in Edinburgb	216

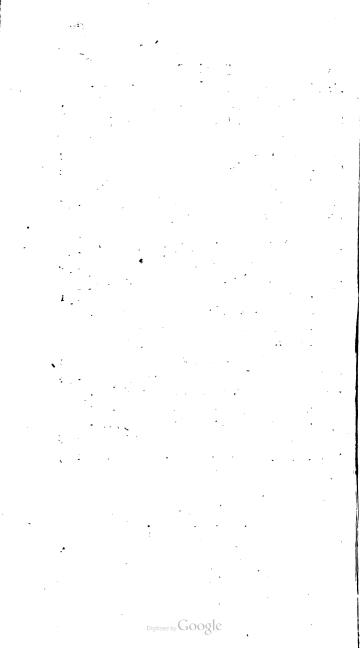
' £ × }

\$

ų Ś.

1

, j. 14 1 14 1	
An Apparition of a deceased Wife to her Hus-	r 9
and at Edinburgh	223
The Trial of Florence Newton, an Irisb	2 . T .
Witch, at the Affizes at Cork, September	•
11th, 1661	225
Of a House baunted at Stratsford-Bow	242
The Apparition of the Ghost of Major Syden-	• •
ham, to Captain Dyke	245
The Death of the rich Antonio Arangely fore-	
told Substantia and the	248
The Second-Sight of John McKay	249
Account of a Second-Sighted Serjeant	250
Account of Evander M'Mhaoldonich, a noted	. .
Seer	251
The Appearance of the Ghoft of one Mr.	,
Bower, of Guilford, to a Highwayman in	
Prison. In a Letter of Dr. Ezekias	
Burton, to Dr. H. More	252
Of a Dutchman who could fee Ghofts	254
A Copy of a Letter, written to Mr. Aubrey,	5.
by a Gentleman's Son in Strath-Spey	
in Scotland, a Student in Divinity, con-	
cerning the Second-Sight	256
Surprifing Vision of Mr. Morison	263



HISTORY

Ħ

.0 · F

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

A N D

HIGHLAND SEERS.

SA

Infernal Gods, who rule the fhades below, Chaos and Phlegethon, ye realms of woe, Grant what I have heard I may to light expose, Secrets which earth, and night, and hell inclose,

Account of the Devil of Mascon in France.

TRANGE is the relation of the devil of Mafcon in France, as it is translated by Dr. Peter du Moulin, at the request of the honourable Robert Boyle, Efq; who was fully fatisfied of the certainty and reality thereof; that in the year 1612, one Monfieur Perreaud, a protestant minister, being from his own

WITCHES, CHOSTS,

house one night, his wife being in bed, and in her first fleep, was awakened by the noise of her curtains, which were drawn violently, her maid lying in the fame room, arole, and went to fee what was the matter, but could difeern nothing: the night following the maid lying with her miftrefs, prefently after they were in bed, they felt fomething that pulled off their blankets; hereupon the maid arole, intending to go into the kitchen, but found the chamber door bolted on the outfide, fo that fhe could not get out till the had called a boy that lay near, to unbolt the door; coming into the kitchen, and lighting a candle, fhe found the pewter and brafs thrown all about the room, which both that, and the night following, made a very great confuled noife: Mr. Perreaud coming home, was told of all this, and before he would go to bed, he carefully fearched every corner of the house, and set bolts and barricadoes to all the doors and windows, ftopping every cat-hole in the doors, and left nothing that might cause suspicion of imposture, and fo went to bed: fcarce was he in his bed when he heard a great noife in the kitchen, as the rolling of a billet, thrown with great ftrength, and also a knocking against a partition of wainfcot, and things thrown against the wainscot; and mulic was made with a brass cullender: Upon this Mr. Perreaud rofe, took his fword, and went into the room where the noife was, but found nothing. Next morning Mr. Perreaud made it known to the elders of the church, and allo to Mr. Francis Tornus, a royal notary, after which the notary and some others fat up with him every night till midnight,

2

AND WIGHLAND BRERS.

3

storing that affliction . The first night they came, and feveral others, all was quiet, but September 20, about nine o'clock, in the prefence of them all, the devil began to whittle three or four tunes with a loud and shrill tone, and prefently spake (though fomewhat hoarfe) which feemed to be about three or four steps from them; finging a little tune of five notes, which birds are taught to whiftle, and after he often repeated this word, " Minister, Mi-" nifter ;" then faid Mr. Petreaud, " Get thee "from me, Sman; the Lord rebuke thee;" but comtinuing to repeat the word Minister, Mr. Perreaud faid, " Yes indeed, I am a minister, a ferwant of the living God, before whole majefty " thou trembleft;" the devil replied, " I fay nothing " to the contrary;" Mr. Perreaud faid, " I have " no need of thy testimony;" yet did he continue to repeat the fame, then he endeavoured to transform himfelf into an angel, faying over very loud the Lord's prayer, the creed, the morning and evening prayers, and the ten commandments; but he always clipt, and left out fome part of them : he alfo fung with a loud and audible voice the 81 ft pfalm, then he related many things concerning Mr. Perreaud's family, as that his father was poifoned, naming the man that did it, and the reafons why, and the place and manner of it; he further faid, " That very night he came from Pais de Vaux, " and had paffed through the village of Allencog-" ne, that at the door of Mt. Perreaud's eldeft bro-4 ther's houfe, he had feen him with Mr. du Pau. " minister of Thoiry, who were ready to go to fup-" per together, and that they were neighbours,

A 2

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

ł

ï

⁴⁴ and dear friends, that he had faluted them, and ⁴⁴ afked them, whether they would command him ⁴⁴ any fervice to Mr. Perreaud, becaufe he was go⁴⁴ ⁴⁴ ing to Mafcon; that they were very kind to him, ⁴⁴ and defired him to remember their love to Mr. ⁴⁴ Perreaud, and invited him to drink with them." ⁴⁷ To this Mr. Perreaud replied, "Thou wicked fiend, ⁴⁴ if they had known thee, they would not have ⁴⁶ been fo kind to thee." Mr. du Pau afterward told Mr. Perreaud that he remembered very well, that at that time, a man of a ftrange fhape came riding on a very lean horfe that hung down his head, and fpoke to them to that purpofe.

The devil told them also of another brother of Mr. Perreaud's, living in the vale of the Lake de Toux, who one day, when fome of their kindred came to visit him, to give them some divertisement, carried them upon the lake upon a float of wood, and prefently a ftorm arole, which overturned the float, and almost drowned them all, which storm he affirmed to be of his-own raising : 'he told them also, that the man and his wife, who had formerly lived in Mr. Perreaud's house being fallen out, the wife took her time, when her hufband was going down into his shop, and pushed him with fuch violence, that her husband fell down the flairs flark dead, and that the going down a back pair of flairs prefently called her foryants, who finding their master, judged him to die of some sudden disease: another time the devil told one that was prefent, of fuch private and fecret things, that the man affirmed never to have told to any one, and thereupon he judged that the devil knew his thoughts; then

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

5

he began to mock God, and all religion, and faid Gloria Patri, but skipped over the second person, and made a soul, horrible, and detestable equivocation upon the third person of the blessed Trinity; he also defired them earnessly to send for Mr. Du Chassin the popula priess of St. Stephen's parish, to whom he would confess himself, and to defire him that he would not fail to bring holy water along with him, "For that (faid he) would fend "me a packing presently;" and there being a fierce dog in the house, the devil faid, "You wonder " that the dog barks not at me, when I make all " this noise, it is because I made the sign of the " cross upon his head."

Then he fell a fcoffing and jeering, faying, " That he was one of those who scaled the walls " of Geneva, and that the ladder breaking, he fell " from the wall into the ditch, where he was like " to have been eaten up with the frogs," and then he imitated their croaking; he faid alfo, " That fa-" ther Alexander, a Jesuit, flood at the foot of the " ladder, encouraging the Savoyards to go up bold-" ly, affuring them that they fhould take the city, " and thereby win paradife, and that when the " thirteen that were got upon the wall, and were " taken by them of Geneva, were led to the " gallows, the women of the city faid to the hang-" man, Courage, Tabascu; thou shalt have some-" thing to drink." Then speaking of Pais duVaux, he faid, it was a country where they made goodly carbonadoes of witches, and at that he laughed very loud.

. He jefted much with one Michael Repay, and

-WITCHAS, GHOGSTIS

told him, he should go with him, and he a foldier under the Marquis of St. Martin's; "What (foid "Repay), should I go to war with such a coword " as thyfelf, who confesses that they dids fly at the " fealado of Geneva;" the devil anfwered. " And " do you think that I would go to be hanged with " my comrades; no, I was no fuch fool;" at another time he told them in a mournful tone, that he had a mind to make his will, for he must needs go to Chambery, where he had a law fuit, and that he might die by the way, and therefore he bid the maid to go for Mr. Tornus the notary, and declared to him what legacies he would leave; and to one present, he faid, "He would bequeath five " hundred pound," but he answered, " I will have " none of thy money, thy money perifs with thee;" he named another to be his heir general, who alfo answered, " That he would not accept of the in-" heritance," whereupon the desil replied, " I will " free thee from it for fixpence, and a piece of " bread." As he was once fpeaking, a man who pled to be prefent, rushed into the place, whence the voice feemed to come, and fearched it frictly; as many had done before him, but found nothing, except feveral odd things which he brought forth, and among them a fmall bottle, at which the devil fell a laughing, and faid to him, " I was told " long fince that thou waft a fool, and I fee now " thou art one indeed. to believe that I am in the ." bottle; I should be a fool myfelf to get into it, " for fo I might be eatched by ftopping the bottle " with one's finger;" he was once very angry, be caufe Mr. Perreaud faid to him, " Go, thoy curf"end, into everlaking fire, prepared for the devik "and his angels," whereapon he replied, "Thou "lieft, I am not curfed, I hope yet for falvation, " by the death and paffion of Jefus Chnift."

He threatened Mr. Perizaud, what he would do to him, as that when he was in bed, he would pluck off the blankets, and pull him out of the bed. by the feet; Mr. Percaud answered, "I will lay " me down, and fleep, for the Lord maketh me to " dwell in fafety, thou canft have no power over "me, but what is given thee from above;" whereupon he faid, " It is well for thee, it is well for " thee," The devil at last confessed, " That he " could not prevail againft them, because they did! " too much call upon the name of God," and indead it was abserved that as often as they kneeled. down to prayer, the devil left talking, and often faid, " While you are at your prayers, I will go " take a turn in the firret;" but no fooner was prayer ended, but he used to begin as before, urging them to talk with him, which course he continued till the 25th of November, at which time he spake these his last words, " Alas, alas, I shall "fpeak no more:" after which he was never heard to utter any word:

Mr. Perreaud told Mr. Du Moulin, that a grave divine once coming to his house, and hearing the devil speak profanely, rebuked him sharply for it; whereupen the devil answered, "Minister, you are "very holy and zealous in this company, you were "not so, when you were singing such a bau-" dy fong, in such a tavern," and then the devil fung the same fong before them all: The divine

A 4

WITCHES, GHOSTS

said, "It is true, Satan, I have been licentious in "my younger years, but God of his mercy hath "given me repentance and pardon for it, but "for thy part thou art hardened in fin, and thalt "never have repentance and pardon." He space also of those that professed the reformed religion in France, faying, "O poor Hugonots, you shall have "much to suffer within a few years, O what mis-"chief is intended against you."

An officer, who was a papift, belonging to a court of justice, came out of curiofity to Mr. Perreaud's house, and bearing that the devil foretold future things, and some fecrets, he would needs question him about many matters, but Mr. Perreaud defired him to forbear, representing to him both the fin and danger of it: the lawyer rejected his counfel with fcorn, bidding him teach his own flock, and let him have the government of himfelf, and fo proceeded to propound feveral questions to the devil, as about absent friends, private bufiness, news and flate-affairs, unto all which the devil answered him, and then added, "Now, Sir, I have told you all that " vou have demanded of me, I must tell you next "what you demanded not, that at this very time " you are propounding these questions to the devil, " fuch a man (whom he named) is doing your bu-" finefs with your wife;" and then he further difcovered many fecret and foul practices of the lawver, which shewed his dishonesty: neither was this all: for in conclusion the devil told him, " Now, " Sir, let me correct you for being to bold as to " queftion with the devil, you should have taken " the minister's safe counsel." Then, upon a sud-

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

4Q

den, the whole company law the lawyer drawn by the arm into the midft of the room, where the devil whirled him about, and gave him many turns with great lwittnets, touching the ground only with his toe, and then threw him down upon the floor with great violence, and being taken up, and carried to his house, he lay fick and distracted a long time after.

It feems at this time Satan was let loofe in France, for about the fame time the devil appeared at Lyons in the fhape of a fine gentlewoman, to the lientenant of the knight of the watch, called La Jacquire, and to two others of his companions, which three had carnal knowledge of her, and thereby came to a most tragical and fearful end. At the fame time a perfon of quality at Paris; had cohabitation with the devil in the mape of a beantiful lady, who being visited by fome justices and physicians, was found to be the body of a woman hanged fome days before; and at this time the prifons 'in Malcon were filled with a great number of men and women, young and old, all indicted of witchcraft, who appealed to the parliament at Paris : and as they went thither under a guard, a coach met. them, and in it one like a judge, who asked the captain what prifoners he conducted; the captain having fatisfied him, he called one of them by name, faying, " How now! art thou one of them. " too? fear nothing; for neither thou nor any of " thy company shall suffer;" and these words proved, true; for foor after they were all released.

Likewife about the fame time a girl at Mascon,, of about thirteen, years old, who was daughter to,

A: 5.

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

1.

one of the chief civizens, lying with the maid, perceived that fhe absented herfelf many times in the hight, and therefore afked her whence the came? The maid antwered, " That the came from a place w where there was good company, gallant dancing, " and all kind of fport and merriment." The girl defined the maid to bring her alfo to that place, and accordingly the anointed her, and made her do the ordinary ceremonies prefcribed by the devil to witches; after which the girl was carried up into the airs but feging herfelf above the convent of the Capuchin friars, the called upon God for help, who caused the devil to lay her down in the friars garden about midnight: the Capuchins heaving her lamenting voice went to her, to whom the related thefe paffages, whereupon two of them ferretly conduct. ed her to her father's house. At the fame time also the devil haunted the houfe of a woman baker in Mascon, in the shape of a man with a red cap on his head, and would often look out of the window by moon-light, and was feen by many. Alfo the devil kopt a great fir in St. Stephen's church in Mafcon, overturning divers graves, which many reforted to fee. He did the like also in the church of St. Alban, at the fame time: and in a widow's house not far from Mascon, he did much hurt for three months together, letting out wine in the celhar, and beating feveral perfons outragioufly: and among others a lock fmith, who coming drunk into the houfe, gave many ill and threatning words to the devil, who prefently took one of the andirons, and therewith grievoully beat him, till in gieat hafte he run out of the houfe.

AND HAGHLAND SERRS.

The ten or twelve last days the devil threw stones about Mr. Perreaud's house continually, from morning to evening, and in great quantity, fome of them of two or three pounds weight : one of those last days Mr. Tornus went to Mr. Perreaud's house, to know whether the devil was there ftill; and whiftling tunes, the devil still answered him in the same; then the devil threw a ftone at him, which falling as his feet, he took up, marked it with a coal, and threw it into the back-fide of the houfe, and prefently che devil threw it at him again; when he took it up, he found is very hot, whereupon he faid, "That he believed it had been in held fince he " bandled it firft." The 22d of December the devil went quite away; and the next day a great viper was feen going out of Mr. Perreaud's houfe; which being differered by fome nailors that lived by they feized it with long pincers, and carried it :... all over the town, faying, " Here is the devil that " came out of the minister's house," and then left . it with one Mr. Clark, an apothecary, and was found to be a true and natural viper: a ferpent rarely feen in these countries. All the while the devil hannted Mr. Perreaud's house. God fuffered hiar not to do the leaft hart either to their perfons or epods. • • •

This is a brief account of fome particulars, the marrative whereof was drawn up more at large by Mr. Perreaud himfelf, a reverend and religious divine, and is attelled by fo many, and those fuch endible witnesses, as the truth of it cannot be rationally questioned by any.

A 6:

in the construction of the

Digitized by Google

-**4**1

EWITCHES, JGHOUSTISH 2

12

· The invisible Drummer is a work and

prover and out out the site

R. John Mompesson, of Tedworth, in the county of Wilts, about the middle of March, 1661, being at a neighbouring town, called Ludgershall, on hearing a drum beat there, he enquired of the bailiff of the town, at whole house he then was, what it meant. The bailiff told him; that they had for fome days been troubled with an idle drummers who demanded money of the constable, by virtue of a pretended pafs, which he believed was a counterfeit, one. Upon, which Mr. Mompeffon fent for the fellow, and afked him by what authority he went up and down the country with his drum? The drummer answered, he had good authority, and produced his pais, with a warrant under the hands of Sir William Cawley, and Colonel Ayliff, of Gretenham. Mr. Mompeffon knowing these gentlemen's hands, difcovered that the pais and warrant were counterfeited, and thereupon commanding the vagrant to put off his drum, charged the conftable to carry him before the next justice of the peace, to be farther examined, and puniched. The fellow then confessed the cheat, and begged earneftly to have his drum. Mr. Mompelfon told him, that if he underftood from Colonel Ayliff, whofe drummer he had declared himfelf, that he was an honeft man, he should have it and gain; but in the mean time he would fecure it: and he accordingly left the drum with the bailif,

ANDTH DOUDLAND SEEKS.

117

and the drummer in the hands of the conftable, who, it feeting, was prevailed on to let fim go.

e

I,

۵

đ

e

d

ł

t

1

About the middle of April following, when Mr. Mompefion was preparing for a journey to London, the bailiff fent the drum to his house. . On his return from London, his wife told him, that during · his ablence, they had been much affrighted in the night by shieves, and that the house had like to have been broken up: And he had not been at home above three nights, when the fame noife was heard that had before to greatly alarmed the family: It was a very great knocking at the door, and on the outlide of his house. Upon which he got up, and with a brace of loaded piftols, opened the door, at which the knocking feemed the most violent; but the noife fuddenly removed to another door, which he opened alfo, and went round the house, but could discover nothing; only he ftill heard a strange noise and hollow found. When he was in bed, the noife was a thumping and drumming on the top of the house, which continued a good space, and then went off into the air.

After this the noife of thumping and drumming was very frequent, ufually five nights together, and then it would ceafe for three. It conftantly came as they were going to fleep, whether early or late. After a month's diffurbance on the outfide of the houfe, which was principally of boards, it came into the room where the drum lay four or five nights in a week, within half an bour after they were in bed, and continued almost two hours. The fignal of its approach was a hurling in the air over the houfe; and at its, departure, the beating of a

14: WITCHESS CHEST S

dram was heard like that used at the breaking ap guard. It continued to visit this room for the space of two months, which sime Mr. Mompesson himself lay there, in order to observe its In the fore part of the night it used to be very troubleforme, but after two hours would be quiet.

Mrs. Mompefien being brought to bod, there was but little noife for the night fhe was in travail nor any for three weeks after till the had recovered Arength: But after this civil ceffation, is returned in a more violent manner than ever, and, for the first time followed the youngest children, beating their bedileads with fuch violence, that all prefeat. expected they would fall in pieces. In laying hands on them no: blows could be felt; but it was wery. perceptible that they shook exceedingly. For an hour together the drum would best Round-heads and Cuckolds, the Tat-too, and feveral other points. of war. After this a foratching would be heard under the children's bed, as if by fomething that bad iron talons. It would lift the children up in ' their beds, follow them from one room to another, and for a while haunted no parts of the house but where they were prefent.

There was a cock-beft in the house which had not been observed to be troubled, thither they removed the children, putting them to bed while it was fair day; but they were no fooner in bed than the Invisible Drummer haunted them as before.

On the fifth of November the noife was remarkably loud; and a fervant obferving two boards . A. the children's room removed, he bid the invisible

AND MIGHLAND SEERS.

give him; one of them p upon which the board came (nothing moving it that he faw) within a yard of him: The man faid, ¹⁴ Pray let me have it in my "hand," and it was accordingly flowed quite home to him, and fo up and down to and fro, at leaft twenty times together, till Mr. Mompeffon forbid his fervant fuch familiarities: This was in the day time, and feen by a whole room full of people; and on its departure it left a very fulphurous fmell behind it, which was very offenfive.

١.

ł

ł

î.

ſ.

At night the minister and Mr. Cragg, and div yers of the neighbours, came to the houfe on a vifit. The minister went to prayers with them, kneeling at the children's bed-fide, where it was then very troublefome and loud. During the prayers it withdrew into the cock loft, but returned as foon as they were over, and then, in fight of the company, the chairs walked about the room of themfelves, as did alfo every piece of furniture that was loofe, and the children's fhoes were hurled backwards and forwards over their heads; at the fame time a bed faff was thrown at the minifter, which ftruck him on the leg, but in fo favourable a manner, that a lock of wool could not fall more gently, and it was observed that it ftopped just where it lighted, without rolling or moving from the place.

Mr. Mompession perceiving that it fo much peftered the little children, he lodged them out at a neighbour's house, taking his eldest daughter, who was about ten years of age, to his own chamber; which the spirit had not visited for a month. As foun as the child was in bed the disturbance began

e AW ET CHEENS HE HOTS T SA

there lagain, and continued three weeks druitlining and making other noifes; and it was observed that it would exactly answer to drumming any thing that was beaten or dated for. After this, the house where the children lodged our happening to be full of visitors, they were brought home, and no diffurbance having been in the parlour, they were lodged there; but their perfecutor foon found them out, and contented itfelf with plucking them by the hair and night cloaths, without making any diffurbance.

It was observed that when the noife was foudeft and came with the most fudden and furprising violence, no dog about the house would move, tho' the knocking was often heard by the neighbours, and also at a confiderable distance. The fervants were fometimes listed up with their beds, and gently let down again without huit'; at other times it would be like a great weight upon their feet.

About the latter end of December 1661, the drumming was lefs frequent, and then they heard a noife like jingling of money, occafioned, as it was thought, by. Mr. Mompeffon's mother having, a few days before, faid, that the had often heard of fairies dropping money, and fhould be very well fatisfied if their occafional vifitor would leave them fomething for their trouble.

After this it desifted from making a violent poife, and employed itfelf in playing little spith tricks. On Christmas Eve, a little before day, one of the little boys, in getting out of his bed, was ftruck on a fore place upon his heel with the latch

Digitized by Google

15

AND HIGHLAND TEBRS.

à7

of the door. The night after Christmas day, it . threw the old gentlewoman's cleaths about the room, and hid her bible in the affect: and it played many other like pranks too sedious to montion. It shortly after became very troublesome to a fervant of Mr. Mompefion, who was a very ftout fellow, of fober convertation. For feveral nights the bed-cloaths were endeavoured to be pulled off in to forcible a manner, that he was obliged to make ule of his whole frongth to keep them on; and fometimes, that not being fufficient he was left almoft maked, and his floes thrown at his head and now and then he found himfelf foreibly held, and, as it were, bound hand and foot; but whenever he could make use of his fword, and ftruck with it, the fpirit quitted its hold. A section of a section of

A fon of Mr. Thomas Bennet (whofe workman the drummer had fometime been) being on a vifit to Mr. Mompesson, told him some words he had spoken; which it feems was not well taken, for as foon as they were in bed, the drum beat up very violently; on which the gentleman arole, and called his fervant, who lay with Mr. Mompeffon's fervant before mentioned, whole name was John: As foon as Mr. Bennet's fervant was gone, John heard a ruftling noife in his chamber, and fomething come to his bed fide, as if it had been a perfon in filk. The man immediately endeavoured to fecure his fword, which he found from him, and it was with great difficulty that he got it into his power, which he had no fooner done than the fpirit left him, and it was always observed to avoid a fword.

WITCRESSIGNE TON: A

About the beginning of January, 1662, 4 fings ing was heard in Mr. Mompesson's chimney, which announced the coming of the fairit. - And one night about that time lights were forn in the houses. one of which came to Mr. Mompeffon's chambers it feemed blue and glimmering, and caufed great fliffnefs in the eyes of the beholders. After the light, fomething was heard to come up the flairs, treading foftly, as if it had been a perfon without The light was also feen four or five times. thoes. in the children's chamber; and the maid fervants confidently affirmed, that the doors were opened and thut, at least ten times in their fight; and that: when they were opened they heard a noife as if half a dozen perfons were entering together : After which a noife like people, walking in the room at bove; and a ruffling of filk was heard.

During the time of knocking, when many perfons were prefent, a gentleman in company faid, "Satan, if the drummer fet thee to work, give three "knocks, and no word:" which it did, very dir ftinctly, and ftopped. The gentleman then knocked to fee if it would answer him, as it was wont, bus it did not. For farther trial he bid it, for confirmation, if it were the drummer to give five knocks, and no more that night, which it did, and left the house quiet all the night after. This was done in the prefence of Sir Thomas Chamberlain, of Oxfordfhire, and divers others.

On Saturday, January 103, an hour before day, a drum was heard to beat on the outlide of Mr. Mompefon's chamber; from whence it went to the other end of the houfe where fome gentlemen vis

18

A MADE I STATE LA M DIE WIR S.

ftors by, playing at their doer four or five different tunks, and then weat off in the air.

The next night, a finith in the village lying with John the man, they breasd a move in the room as of one flowing a hoste, and foniething came as with a pair of pincers inipping at the imith's note most part of the night.

One movining Mr. Mompefion ning early, to go a journey, heard a great noife where the children lay, and running down with a piftol in his hand, he beard a cry, ⁴⁴ A witch! a witch! (as they heard once before) and upon his entering all was quiet.

Having one night played fome little tricks at Mr. Mompeson's bed's feet, it went into another bed where one of his daughters lay; there it paffed from fide to fide, lifting her up as it paffed under; at which time there were three kinds of noife in the bed; they thrust at it with a fword, but it fail: fhifted, and carefully avoided the thrust; getting under the child every time they offered at it.

The night following it came into the room panting like a large dog; upon which one of the company ftruck at it with a bed-flaff, which was immediately fnatched out of his hand, and thrown away, and then the room filled with a most noifome ftench, and excefsively hot, though it was a fevere winter's day. After continuing in the bed pant-abing and foratching for an hour and an half, it went to the next chamber, where it knocked a little, and feemed to rattle a chain. Thus it did for feveral nights together.

Ìğ

WITCHESSER

In a few days after, Mr. Mompefion's mother's bible was found in the afhes, the paper fides being downwards: Mr. Mompefion took it up, and obferved that it lay open at the 3d chapter of St. Mark, where there is mention made of the unclean fpirits falling down before our Saviour, and of bisgiving power to the twelve to caft out devils, and of the fcribes opinion that he caft them out through Belzebub.

The night following they firewed after over the chamber, to fee what imprefion the fpirit would leave; in the morning they found in one place the refemblance of a great claw, in another of a lefs, fome letters in another (which they could make nothing of) befides many circles and foratches.

About this time (fays Mr. Glanville, my author) I went to the house on purpose to enquire the truth of those passages of which there was so loud a report. The fpirit had ceafed its drumming and more violent noife before I came thither; but most of the remarkable circumstances before related were confirmed to me there by feveral of the neighbours: who had been prefent at them. At this time it used to haunt the children, and that as foon as they They went to bed that night I was were laid. there about eight o'clock; when a maid fervant coming down told us it was come. The neighbours who were there, and two ministers who had heard it divers times, went away; but Mr. Mompeffor and myielf, and a gentleman, who came with me, went up. I heard a strange foratching as we went up the flairs, and when we came into the room, I perceived it was just behind the bolster of the

20

AND HIURBAND'SETRS.

21

anillaron's bed, and feemed to be against the tick: Ir wassas loud a feratching as one with long nails can make upon a Bolfler. There were two little modelt girls in the bed between leven and eight years old, as I gueffed. I Taw their hands out of the cloaths, and they could not contribute to the noife that was behind their heads; they had been ufed to its and had ftill fomebody or other in the chamber with them, and therefore feemed not to be much affrighted. I, flanding at the bed's head, throft my hand behind the bolfter, directing it to the place from whence the noise seemed to come, which thereupon cealed, and was heard in another part of the bed; but when I had taken out my hand it returned, and was heard in the fame place as before. I had been told it would imitate any kind of noife, and made trial by foratching feveral times, as five, feven, and ten, which it followed, and fill ftopped at my number. I fearched under and behind the bed, turned up the cloaths to the bed cords, grafped the bolfter, founded the wall behind, and made all the fearch that I poffibly could to find if there was any trick, contrivance, or common caufe of it; the like did my friend; but we could diffeover nothing: So that I was then verily perfwaded, that the noife was made by fome dæmon or spirit. After it had scratched about half an hour or more, it went into the midst of the bed, under the children, and there feemed to pant like a dog out of breath very loudly. I put my hand upon the place, and felt the bed bearing up against it, as if fomething within had thruft it up. I grafped the feathers to feel if any thing living were

in it: I looked under the bed, and every where about, to fee if there were any dog or cat, or any fuch creature in the room; and fo we all did, but found nothing. The motion that it caufed by this panting was fo ftrong, that it thook the room and windows very violently. It continued this more than half an hour, which time I and my friend staid in the room, and long after, as we were told. During the panting, I chanced to fee as it had been fomething (which I thought was a rat or moufe) moving in a linen bag that hung up against another bed in the room. I stepped and caught it by the upper end with one hand, with which I held its and drew it through the other, but found nothing at all in it. There was no body near to fhake the bag, or if there had, no one could have made fuch a motion which feemed to be from within, as if a living creature had moved in it.

It will, I know, be faid by fome, that my friend and I were under fome affright, and fo fancied noifes and fights that were not; but if it be poffible to know how a man may be affected, when in fear, and when unconcerned, I certainly know, for my own part, that during the whole time of being in the room and in the houfe, I was under no more affrightment, than I am while I write this relation; and if I know that I am now awake, and that I fee the objects before me, I know that I heard and faw the particulars I have told. There is not, I am fenfible, any great matter for flory in them, but there is fo much that convinces me that there was fomewhat extraordinary, and what we ufually call preternatural in the bufinefs.

32

AND BITCHLAND SEERS.

23

What further happened while I was at Tedworth, is as follows: My friend and I lay in the chamber where the first and chief disturbance had been. We flept well all night, but early, before day, in the morning, I was awakened (and I awakened my bed-fellow) by a great knocking without our cham. ber door. I asked who was there several times, but the knocking still continued without answer. At laft I faid, "" In the name of God, who is it, " and what would you have?" To which a voice anfwered, " Nothing with you." We, thinking it had been tome fervant of the houfe, went to fleep again; but fpeaking of it to Mr. Mompeffon when we came down, he affured us no one of the house lay that way, or had bufiness therea. bouts, and that his fervants were not up till he called them, which was after it was day; which they confirmed, and protested that the noife was not made by them.

k

ł

5

đ

ł

h

Ċ

Ċ

i

Ċ

ų

;;

(

ģ

Í

I

j

ŝ

Another paffage was this; my man coming te me in the morning, told me, that the horfe on which I rode was all in a fweat, and looked as if he had been rid all night. My friend and I went down and found him fo. I enquired how he had been ufed, and was affured that he had been well fed and ordered, as he ufed to be; and my fervant was always very careful about my horfe. The horfe I had had a good time, and I never knew but he was very found: But after I had rid him a mile or two very gently over a plain down, from Mr. Mampeffon's houfe, he fell lame, and having made a hard shift to bring me home, died in 'two or three days; no

one being able to imagine what he ailed. This . feems fomething more than mere accident.

But I go on with Mr. Mompetion's own particulars. He fays, that another time, being in the day, and feeing fome wood move that lay in the chimney of a room; as of itfelf, he difcharged a piftol at it, after which they found feveral drops on the hearth, and in divers places of the flairs.

For two or three nights after the discharge of the pistol, there was a calm in the house, but then it came again, applying itfelf to a little child newly taken from nurfe, which it fo perfecuted, that it would not let the poor infant reft for two nights together, nor fuffer a candle in the room, but carried them away lighted up the chimney, or threw them under the bed. It fo fcared the child by leaping upon it, that for fome hours it could not be recovered out of the fright: fo that they were forced again to remove the children out of the house: and the following night, about twelve o'clock, something came up stairs and knocked at Mr. Mompeffon's door : but he lying ftill, it went up another pair of flairs to his man's chamber, to whom it appeared flanding at his bed's feet; the exact fhape and proportion he could not difcorn, but faid, he faw a great body, with two red and glaring eyes, which, for fome time, were fixed fleadily upon him, and at length difappeared.

Another night, strangers being present, it purred in the children's bed like a cat, at which time also the cloaths and children were listed up from the bed, and fix men could not keep them down; hereupon they removed the children, intending to

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

25

have ripped up the bed; but they were no fooner haid in another, but the fecond bed was more troubled than the first. It continued thus four hours, and for beat the children's legs against the bed-posts, that they were forced to arife, and fit up all night. After this it would empty chamberpots into their beds, and firew them with ashes, though they were ever for carefully watched. It put a pike-iron into Mr. Mempesson's bed, and into his mother's a naked knife upright. It would fill porringers with ashes, throw every thing about, and continue making a noise all day.

About the beginning of April, 1663, a gentleman that lay in the houfe had all his money turned black in his pocket: and Mr. Mompefion coming one day to his flable found the houfe he ufert to ride with one of his hinder legs in his mouth/ and fo faftened there, that it was difficult for feveral men to get it out with a leaver. After this there were fome other remarkable things, but my account goes no further; only that Mr. Mompefion writ me word, that afterwards the houfe was feveral nights befet with feven or eight in the fhape of men; who, as foon as a gun was difcharged, would fhuffle away together into an hardbur.

The drummer was tried at the affize at Salifbury on this occasion. He was committed first to Gloucester goal for stealing: and a Wiltschire man coming to see him, he asked him what news in Wiltschire? The visitant said, he knew of none. No! faid the drummer; Do you not hear of the drumming at a gentleman's house at Tedworth? That I do enough, faid the other, I quoth the drummer,

B

I have plagued him (or to that purpofe) and he fhall never be quiet till he hath made me fatisfaction for taking my drum. Upon information of this the fellow was tried for a warlock at Sarum, and all the main circumftances I have related were fworn in court by the minister of the parish, and divers others of the most intelligent and substantial inhabitants, who had been eye and ear witness of them, time after time for divers years together.

The fellow was condemned to transportation, and accordingly fent away; but I know not how (it is faid, by raising florms, and affrighting the feamen) he made shift to come back again; and it is obfervable, that during the time of his restraint and abfence, the house was quiet; but as soon as ever he came back at liberty, the disturbance reassured. He had been a foldier under Cromwell, and used to talk much of gallant books he had of an old fellow who was accounted a wizard. Upon this circumstance I shall here add a story; which relation, though feemingly on other matters, yet relates to the main purpose.

Mr. Hill, the gentleman who was with me at the houfe, being in company with one Compton, of Somerfetshire, who practifed physic, and pretends to strange matters, related to him this story of Mr. Mompession's disturbance. The doctor told him, he was fure it was nothing but a rendezvous of witches, for an hundred pounds he would undertake to rid the house of all disturbances. In this discourse he talked of many high things, and having drawn my friend into another room privately, faid, he would make him fensible he could do some-

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

27

ñ

thing more than ordinary; and afked him, Who he defired to fee. Mr. Hill had no great confidence in his talk, but yet being earnestly prefied to name fome one, he faid, He defired to fee no one fo much as his wife, (who was then many miles diftant from them) at her home. Upon this Compton took up a looking glafs that was in the room, and fetting it down again, bid him look in it; he did for and there he folennly and feriously profession he faw the exact image of his wife in that habit which fhe then wore, and working at her meedle in fuch a part of the room (there reprefented alfo) in which, and about which time flie really was, as he found, upon enquiry, when he came home: This he avered to me, and he is a very fober, intelligent, and credible perfon. Compton had no knowledge of him before, and was an utter ftranger to the perfon of his wife, and was accounted by all a very odd perfon.

To the above relation we shall subjoin the copies of two letters wrote by Mr. Mompession; the one to Mr. Glanville; the other to Mr. Coslins, in confirmation of the premises. That to Mr. Glanville was thus:

WORTHY SIR,

"Eeting with Dr. Pierce accidentally at Sir "Robert Burton's, he acquainted me with "fomething that paffed between my Lord Rand yourfelf, about my trouble, &c. to which having but little leifure, I do give you this account; that I have been very often of late afked the que-"ftion, whether I have not confeffed to his maje-

B 2

" fty, or any other, a cheat discovered about that " affair; to which I gave, and shall to my dying " day, give the fame answer; that I must belie my-" felf alfo, to acknowledge a cheat in a thing where " I am fure there was none, nor could be any; as " I, the minister of the place, and two other honest " gentlemen deposed at the affizes, upon my mif-" pleading the drummer: if the world will not be-" lieve it, it shall be indifferent to me, praying "God to keep me from the fame, or the like af-"fliction. And though I am fure this most dam-" nable lie do país for current among fome fort of " people in the world, invented only, I think, to fup-" prefs the being of either God or devil; yet I que-" fion not but the thing obtains credit enough a-" mong those whom I defire should entertain a " more charitable opinion of me, than to be any " way a devise of it only to be talked of in the " world, to my own difadvantage and reproach, of 44 which fort I reckon you one, and reft in hafte,

SAR,

Your obliged humble fervant,

TEDWORTH, Jo. MOMPESSON. Nov. 8, 1672.

The letter to Mr. Collins was in these terms:

Sheers and and

VIII CARLESS FOR A STORE AND A

SIR,

"I Received yours, and had given you an earlier answer had not I been prevented by some

28

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

29

⁴⁴ journeys: I now have given you this; that ⁴⁴ as to any additional part of the flory, I fhall not ⁴⁵ trouble you at prefent, not knowing what is al-⁴⁶ ready publifhed, or omitted, in regard I have not ⁴⁶ any of Mr. Glanville's books by me; I never ⁴⁷ had but one, which was the laft year borrowed ⁴⁸ of me for the ufe of Lord Hollis, and is not yet ⁴⁴ returned: but as to the bufinefs of the affizes ⁴⁴ (which is likely to work moft on the public) be-⁴⁴ caufe the evidence was given on oath, I fhall ⁴⁵ here enlarge it to you.

"When the drummer was escaped from his ex-" ile, which he was fentenced to at Gloucester for "felony, I took him up, and procured his com-" mitment to Salifbury jail, where I indicted him " as a felon for this supposed witchcraft about my " house. When the fellow saw me in earnest, he " fent to me from the priton; that he was very for-" ry for my affliction; and if I would procure him " leave to come to my house, in the nature of a " harvest man, he did not question but he should " do me good as to that affair: to which I fent an-" fwer, I knew he could do me no good in any ho-" neft way, and therefore rejected it: The affize " came on, where I indicted him on the statute " primo Jacobi, Cap. 12, where you may find, that " to feed, employ, or reward any evil fpirit is fclo-"ny. And the indictment against him was, that " he did, quendum malum spiritum negotrare. The " grand jury found the bill upon the evidence, but " the petty jury acquitted him, but not without " fome difficulty. The evidence, upon oath, were " myself, one Mr. William Mason, one Mr. Robert

B 3

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

"Dowfe, all yet living, and, I think, of as good re-"pute as any in this county; and one Mr. John "Craig, then minister of the place, but since dead. "We all deposed things that were impossible to be "done by any natural agents; as the motion of "chairs, stools and bedsteads, nobody being near "them, the beating of drums in the air over the "house, in clear nights, and nothing visible: the "shaking of the floor and strongest part of the "house in still and calm nights, with several other "things of the like nature, and that by other evi-"vidence was applied to him.

"For fome going out of these parts to Glouce-"fter, whilft he was there in prison, and visiting "him, he asked them what news in Wilts, to "which they replied, they knew none. No! fays "the drummer, Did you not hear of a gentleman's "house that was troubled with a beating of drums? "They told him again, if that were news they "heard enough of that. Ay, fays the drummer, "it was because he took my drum from me; if he had not taken away my drum, that trouble had "enver befallen him, and he shall never have his "quiet again till I have my drum, or fatisfaction "from him.

"This was depofed by one Thomas Avis, fer "vant to one Mr. Thomas Sadler, of NorthWilts; "and thefe words had like to have coft the drum-"mer his life. For elfe, although the thing was "ever fo true, it could not be rightly applied to "him more than to any other. I fhall only add, "the before-mentioned witneffes were neighbours, "and depofed, that they heard and faw thefe things

Digitized by Google

AND-HIGHLAND SERBS.

⁴⁴ almost every day or night, for many months to-⁴⁶ gether; as to the fculpture you intend, you best ⁴⁵ understand the advantage, I think it needless ⁴⁶ and those words, *You, fball have drumming e-*⁴⁶ nough, is more than I heard him speak. I rest

Your loving friend,

Jo. MOMPESSON.

2 I

A wonderful Difcovery of Murder by an Apparition.

BOUT the year of our Lord 1632, near unto Chester in the Street, there lived one Walker, a yeoman of good effate, and a widower, who had a woman called Anna Walker, to his kinfwoman, that kept his house, who was by the neighbours fuspected to be with child, and was towards the dark of the evening one night fent away with Mark Sharp, who was a collier, or one that digged coals under ground, and who had been born in Blackburn hundred in Lancashire, and so she was not heard of, for a long time, and little or no noife was made about her. In the winter time, one James Graham, being a miller, and living two miles from the place where Walker lived, was one night alone very late in the mill grinding corn, and as about twelve or one o'clock at night he came down the stairs, from having been putting corn in the hopper, the mill doors being fhut, there flood a woman upon the midft of the floor, with her hair as

B, 4

boat her head hanging down all bloody, with five large wounds on her head. He being much affrighted and amazed, began to blefs himfelf, and at last asked her, Who she was, and what the wanted? To whom the answered, # I am the spirit of " fuch a woman, who lived with Walker, and be-" ing got with child by him, he promifed to fend " me to a private place, where I should be well " lookt to, until I was brought to bed, and well " recovered, and then I thould come home again, " and keep his house. And accordingly, (faid the " apparition) I was one night late fent away with " one Mark Sharp, who upon a moor (naming a " place which the miller knew) flew me with a " pick, fuch as men dig coals withal, and gave me " these five wounds, and after threw my body into " a coal-pit hard by, and hid the pick under a bank; " and his fhoes and ftockings being bloody, he en-" deavoured to wash them, but feeing the blood " would not wash out, he hid them there." And the apparition further told the miller, " That " he must be the man to reveal it, or else that she " must still appear and haunt him." The miller returned home, very fad and heavy, and fpoke not one word of what he had feen, but shunned as much as he could to flay in the mill after night without company, thinking thereby to escape the feeing again that frightful apparition.

But notwithstanding, one night when it began to be dark, the apparition met him again, and feemed very fierce and cruel, and threatened him, that if he did not reveal the murder, fhe would continually purfue and haunt him. Yet for all this, he

A N T HOUS & LAND THERE S.

33

congented it mustil fome few nights before Christmas when being Toon after fun-fet walking in his garden, the appeared again, and then fo threatened himy and affrighted him, that he faithfully promifgdito reveal it the next morning a state of the In the morning be went to a magistrate, and made the whole matter known, with all the circumstances. And diligent fearch being made, the body was found in a coal-pit, with five wounds in the heads and the pick and thoes and tockings yet bloody, in every circumstance, as the apparition had related to the miller. Whereupon Wakker and Sharp were both apprehended, but would confess nothing. At the affizes following, viz. at Durham, they were arraigned, found guilty, condemned, and executed, but would never confels the fact

.

:

5 . . . ¹

The second second

1

States in the

estimation of a

and the state of the traces

B∷ 5 the second second second

and the state of t

The Appearance of the Ghoft of Mrs. Bretton, for the Recovery of fome Lauds to the Poor; in a Narrative fent to Dr. More, from Edward Fewler, Prebendary of Gloucester, and asterwards Bifbop of that Diocese.

R. Bretton, late rector of Ludgate and Deptford, lived formerly in Herefordshire, and gentleman was a perfon of extraordinary piety, as the expressed, as in her life, fo at her death; the had a maid for whom the had a great kindnefs, who was married to a near neighbour, whole name was Alice: not long after her death, as Alice was rocking her infant in the night, fhe was called from her cradle by a knocking at her door, which opening, the was furprifed at the fight of a gentlewoman, not to be diffinguished from her late miftrefs, neither in perfon nor habit; fhe was in a morning gown, the fame in her appearance with that fhe had often seen her mistress wear: at first fight she expreffed very great amazement, and faid, Were not my mistress dead, I should not question but that you are she. She replied, I am the fame that was your mistrefs, and took her by the hand, which Alice affirmed was as cold as a clod: fhe added, that fhe had bufinefs of great importance to employ her in, and that the must immediately go a little way with her: Alice trembled, and befought her to excuse her, and entreated her very importunely to go to

Digitized by Google

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

her master, who must needs be more fit to be emplayed; the spectre answered, that he who was her . hufband was not at all concerned, but yet fhe had a defire rather to make use of him, and in order thereto, had feveral times been in his chamber, but he was still asleep, nor had she power to do more than once uncover his feet towards the awakening him; and the doctor faid he had beard walking in bis chamber in the night; which, till now, he could not account for. Alice next objected, that her hufband was gone a journey, and the had no one to look to her child, and that it was very apt to cry vehemently, and the feared if it awaked before her .return, it would cry itself to death, or do itself a mischief; the spectre replied, The child shall sleep till her return.

Alice feeing there was no avoiding of it, forely against her will, followed her over a stile into a large field, who then faid to her, observe how much of this field I measure with my feet; and when the had taken a good large leifnrely compass, fhe faid, all this belongs to the poor, it being gotten from them by wrongful means; and charged her to go and tell her brother, whofe it was at that time, that he should give it up to the poor again forthwith, as he loved her and his dear aged mother: this brother was not the perfon who did this unjust act, but his father; she added, that she was the more concerned, because her name was made use of in some writing that related to this land: Alice afked her how the fhould fatisfy her brother that this was no cheat or delution of her fancy? the replied, tell bim this fecret, which he knows that only himfelf

B. 6.

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

-and I are privy to, and he will believe you. Affice having promifed her to go on this errand, the proceeded to give her good advice, and entertained her all the reft of the night with heavenly and divine difcourfe. When twilight appeared they heard the whifpering of earters, and the noife of horfe bells, whereupon the fpectre faid, Alice, I muft be feen by none but yourfelf, and fo the difappeared.

Immediately Alice makes all hafte home, being thoughtful for her child, but found it was as the fpectre had faid affeep, as the left it.² When the had dreffed it, and committed it to the care of a neighbour, away the went to her mafter the doctor, who, amazed at the account the gave him, fent her to his brother-in-law: he at first hearing Alice's flory and meffage, laughed at it heartily, but the had no fooner told him the fecret, but he changed his countenance, told her he would give the poor their own, and accordingly did fo, and they now enjoy it.

This, with more circumftances had been feveral times related by Dr. Bretton himfelf, who was well known to be a perfon of great goodnefs and fincerity; he gave a large narrative of this apparition of his wife to two of my friends, first to one Mr. Needham, and afterwards, a little before his death, to Dr. Whichcot. About four years afterwards I received the foregoing narrative, I fell into company with three fober perfons of good rank, who all lived in the city of Hereford, and I travelled in a ftagecoach three days with them: I related this ftory, but told it as done at Deptford, for fo I prefumed

ANDTHICHLAND SEERS.

37

it was, becaufe I knew that there Dr. Bretton lived: they told me as foon as I had concluded it, that the ftory was very true in the main, but only I was out as to the place, for it was not at Deptford; but as I remember they told me at Pembridge, near Hereford, where the doctor was minister, before the return of the king; and they affured me, upon their own knowledge, that to that day the poor enjoyed the piece of ground: they added, that Mrs. Bretton's father could never endure to hear any thing of his daughter's appearing after death; but would still reply, that it was not his daughter, but the devil, fo that he acknowled. ged fomething appeared in the likenefs of his daughter. ·. .. ·.

This is attested by me, 16th February 1681, Ed. ward Fowler: to be bediened who are desired ate and the particular

┼◈┼◈┼◇┼◇┼◇┼◇┼◇┼◇┼◇┼◇

A remarkable Story of discovered Witchcraft at . Lander, Anno 1649. And of the Wiles which the Devil used in deceiving poor Greatures.

N the beginning of the year' 1649, a common report paffing up and down in all men and wo. men's mouths, of an eminent warlock, whofe name was Robert Grieve, Alias Hob Grieve, trafficking in these parts of the country, and deceiving many fimple people. He was at last discovered, apprel hended, and imprifoned at the town of Lander; and after long fhiftings and denial, wherein he had learned of his hellich mafter to be moit fubile, by 2

the great goodness of God, he was at length brought to a ferious acknowledgment of his guilt, and confeffion of his being the devil's officer in that country, for warning all Satan's vallals to come to the meetings where, and whenfoever the devil required, for the fpace of eighteen years and more. He acknowledged also, that his wife (who, twenty years, or thereabout, before was burnt at Lauder) was the occafion of his coming into that fnare; for they being poor, and having little or nothing to live upon, he began to grudge under that condition, and to complain of his lot; which his wife perceiving, defired him not to be troubled, but fhewed him, that if he would follow her counfel, the fhould acquaint him with a gentleman who would teach him a way how to become rich. To which motion he hearkened, and at her defire went down to a haugh on Gallawater, near to the Stow, where the was to meet the gentleman; and when they had come to that place, and tarried a confiderable fpace, feeing nobody, he began to weary, and tell her, that he would be gone; but the prefied him to flay, and affured him, that the gentleman would not fail her. At last there came a great mastiff bigger than any butcher's dog, and very black, running upon him, which put him into fuch a confufion, and aftonishment of spirit, as that he knew not where he was; but his wife laboured to comfort him under that conflernation, affuring him, that the gentleman would come prefently and perform what he had promifed him.

And accordingly in a fhort fpace the devil appeared in the fhape of a black man, and fitting his

.28

AND THEGHLAND SEERS.

Ŀ

k

Γ.

ļ

đ

;

ĸ

1

39

difcourse to the man's temptation, made many promiles to him, that if he would become his fervant and obey him; he would teach him ways how to he rich, and how to be much made of in all the country; unto which demand of the devil heacknowledged, that he confented to, not fo much for any hopes of future riches, as for fear left he should be devoured by him, (for he fufpected in the very mean time it was the devil) and then he gave him that charge to be his officer to warn all to the meetings. (as was faid before) in which charge he continued for the fpace of eighteen years and more, until he was apprehended. He was most ingenuous in his confession, an evidence whereof was this, " That there was neither man nor woman delated him, but were all confessors when apprehended, and confronted with him, and died confesting." One inftance whereof is remarkable, and worthy of observation, which is this. After he had delated many, and as many of those were apprehended as the prison could conveniently contain, and the keepers attend, he gave up another woman in the town of Lauder, whole name the magistrates refolved to conceal for a time, till the prifon should be emptied of some of of those who were already apprehended, and had confeffed; and accordingly fecrecy was engaged unto. But the devil came that fame night unto her, and told her, " That Hob Grieve had blamed her for a witch; but affured her, that if the would rife up and go and challenge him for it, and never come away till he and the were confronted, that then he would deny it." Whereupon fhe arofe and came to the prifon window, and railed upon Hob

WITCH652011041

40

Grieve, calling him warlock, and flave to the dod vil, and all evils which her mouth could utter; and when defired to get home by the centifiels, and abo to by the magistrates, the fat down upon the toki booth-ftair, and faid, "She fhould never go to her) house till the and that flave of the devil were confronted," Whereupon the bailie came to the preacher, defiring him to come and fpeak to her, to defire her to go home, for there was none accufing her, who accordingly came, and entreated her to go home; but the obffinately refuting to go, till the fhould be confronted with that rafeal, who had delated her an honeft woman, for a witch. The bailie was confirmined to her defire. Whereupon many being prefent as witneffes, the was conveyed up to the prifon, to the room where Hob Grieve was. And as foon as the was come in fight, the fell down upon her bare knees, and began to fcold the man, and accufe him of a lie, in fpeaking of ber name. Says the, " Thou common thief, how dare thou for thy foul fay, that ever before this time, thou faw me or I faw thee, or ever was in thy company either alone or with others?" All which language he heard very patiently, till he was defired by the bailie to fpeak. Whereppon he asked her, how the came to know, that he had delated her for a witch? For (fays he) furely none but the devil, thy old master and mine, has told thee fo much. She replied, " The devil and thou perifh together, for he is not my malter, though he be thine. I'deft the devil and all his works." Whereupon he fays to her, " What needs all this din? Does thou not know, that thefe many years I have come to thy

ANDTHPOPLAND SEEKS.

41

house and warned thee to meetings? and thou and ŀ. Fhave gone along together ?" And thereafter he con-..... defcended to her upon feveral places, and actions done а in these places by her and others; " to all which, Iam, t (faid be) a witnels," By this fhe was fo confounr ded that immediately in prefence of the bailie, the p preacher, the schoolmaster, and many witnesses, C. fhe cried out, " Oh now (fays fhe) I perceive that ١Ľ the devil is a liar, and a murderer from the beginų ing; for this night he came to me, and bid me come and abuse thee, and never come away till I İ. was confronted with thee, and he affured me that æ thou would deny all, and fay, thou falfe tongue ſø And having faid this, the with many thou lied." R. tears confessed, that it was all truth he had faid, Ľ. and prayed the minister, that he would entreat God R for her poor foul, that the might be delivered out İ. of the hands of the devil. Under this confession the 1 continued even unto the day of her death. ŀ

Another evidence of ingennity in him was this, that after five or fix men and women whom he had delated, were also convinced, and had confessed their witchcraft, he earnestly defired, "That he and them might be taken to the church on the Lord's day, to hear the word of God;" which being granted, and they conveyed with a guard to the church, all of them fat down together before the pulpit. The preacher lectured on these words, Mark ix. 21. "And oft time it hath cast him into the fire, and into the water to destroy him, &c. The father of the tunatic child complained to Christ, of the devil's cruelty towards his for" And the pteacher briefly noted that observation from the

r

Ņ,

Ç,

Ċ,

1

į.

; jr

lc

¢

0

1

1

3

words, " That whatever the devil did to fuch as he had gotten any power over, his aim and end was always to definey the poor creature, both foul and body." This truth being ferioufly applied, and fpoken home by the preacher to the faid Hob Grieve, and the reft of the confessing witches and warlocks, they were all immediately fo conformded, that all of them cried out with a dreadful and lamentable noife, "Alas! that is a most fure truth; Oh, what will become of us, poor wretches? Oh, pray for us." But Hob Grieve especially bare witness to that fad tsuth, by a general declaration, in the face of the congregation, that he had expe-" For (faid be) there rience of the truth thereof. is no trufting to his promifes; for in Muffelburghwater when I had a heavy criel upon my back, he thought to have drowned methere; and fince I came into prison, he did cast me into the fire to deftroy me, as is well known to the prefent preacher, and magistrates of the place and many others; and concluded with an exhortation to all, to beware of the devil: " For whatever he faith or doth, his purpose is to deftroy you, and that you will find to be the end of his work, as we know to our doleful experience this day." Another evidence of the devil's art in fludying the deftruction of the poor creatures, was manifest, in that fame place, and year 1649. A certain woman in the town of Lauder was blamed (not by Hob Grieve, but by fome other) and the for a long time denied. The magistrates of the place for this caufe were loath to meddle with her, but adjudged to death all the reft, who had confessed; and ordained them to be burnt upon the

42

AND RIGHLAND SERS.

43

Ľ, Monday after 1 the hearing of this, and that the alone was to remain in prifon, without hopes of ef-2 cape, was prompted by the devil to make up fuch a Ľ confellion in her nwn bofom, as the fuppoied might 1 ¢ take away her life, and thereupon fent for the minifter. and made that confeilion of witchcraft which Ľ, the herfelf had patched up, before witnesses, and in 9 the close the earnestly entreated the magistrates, and L ministers, " That she might be burnt with the rest ċ ģ upon Monday next." Her confession was, " That fhe had covenanted with the devil, and had become ä his fervant about twenty years before, when the was 6 but a young lafs, and that he killed her, and gave Ņ her a name, but fince he had never owned her, and đ that the knew no more of the works of the devil, as ġ the fhould anfwer to God, but what fhe faid was true." But intelligent perfons began to be jealous of the 5 truth of that confession, and began to suspect that î out of the pride of her heart, in a desperate way, į the had made up that confession to deftroy her life, because the ftill preffed to be cut off with the reft on Monday. Therefore much pains was taken on her by ministers and others on Saturday, Sunday É and Monday morning, that the might refile from that confession, which was suspected to be but a temptation of the devil, to deftroy both her foul and, body, yea, it was charged home upon her by the ministers, that there was just ground of jealoufy, that her confession was not fincere, and fhe was charged before the Lord to declare the truth and not to take her blood upon her own head. Yet fliffly the adhered to what the had faid, and cried always to be put away with the reft. Whereur on

WITCHES, CHOSTS,

on Monday morning, being called before the judges, and confessing before them, what she faid, she was found guilty, and condemned to die with the reft that fame day. Being carried forth to the place of execution, the remained filent, during the firth, fecond and third prayers, and then perceiving that there remained no more, but to rife and go to the stake, she lift up her body, and with a loud voice, cried out, " Now all you that fee me this day, know that I am now to die as a witch by my own confession, and I free all men, especially the minifters and magistrates of the guilt of my blood. take it wholly upon myself, my blood be upon my And as I must make answer to the God own head. of heaven presently, I declare, I am as free of witchcraft as any child: but being delated by a malicious woman, and put in prifon under the name of a witch, difowned by my hufband and friends, and feeing no ground of hope of my coming out of prifon, or ever coming in credit again, through the temptation of the devil I made up that confession, on purpose to destroy my own life, being weary of it, and chufing rather to die than live, and fo died. Which lamentable ftory, as it did then aftonish all the spectators, none of which could restrain themfelves from tears, fo it may be to all a demonstration of Satan's fubtility, whole defign is full to deftroy all, partly by tempting many to prefumption, and fome others to defpair. These things to be of truth, are attefted by an eye and ear witnefs, a faithful minister of the gospel, who died not long fince.

AND, HIGHLAND SEERS.

45

Account of Rebecca Jones, a Witch.

anner ar

.

÷

ŝ

ć

ä

5

-

ų,

ŀ

Ľ

Ĺ

2

F

1

.

Ţ

ţ.

Ľ

ľ

í

i.

ġ

N the year 1645, one Rebecca Jones, being fufpected for a witch, was brought before Sir Harbottle Grimstone, and Sir Thomas Bows, justices of the peace for Effex, to whom the voluntarily confessed, " That about twenty-five years before, living with one John Bifhop in that county, there came one morning to the door a very handfome young man, as the then thought, but now the thinks it was the devil, who asked her how she did, and defired to fee her left wrift, and then he took a pin from her fleeve, and pricked it twice, and there came out a drop of blood, which he rook upon his. finger and departed, and going a while after to St. Ofyths, the met a man in a ragged fuit, with fuch great eyes, as much affrighted her, who came to her, and gave her three things like to moles, having four feet a-piece, but no tails, and black, and bid her nurfe them till he defired them again." She asked what she must give them; he answered milk, and that they would not hurt her, but would avenge her on her enemies, and bid her murder fome, but not too many, and he would forgive her, and then went away; after which she faid, " She sent one of these imps to kill a fow of one Benjamin Hows, which was done accordingly: fhe then with one. Joyce Boanes, did fend each of them an imp to kill . one Thomas Brunstead of St. Olyths, who died about three weeks after, and she believes the twoimps killed him;" fhe confeft likewife that fhe fent another of thefe imps to Brunftead's houfe to kill his wife, and that the reafon of her offence againft them, was becaufe they beat a fon of hers upon a fmall occasion; for thefe and other villanies this woman was arraigned at Chelmsford, and npon her own confession condemned and hanged.

HOGH * HOGH * HOGH * HOGH * HOGH

An Apparition to King James the fourth, and his Courtiers, in the Kirk of Linlithgow.

HILE the king stayed at Linlithgow, attending the gathering of his army, which was defeated at Floudon, being full of cares and perplexity, he went into the church of faint Michael, to hear evening fong, as then it was called. While he was at his devotion, an ancient man came in, his amber coloured hair hanging down about his fhoulders, his forehead high, and inclining to baldnefs, his garments of azure colour, fomewhat long, girded about with a towel, or table napkin, of a comely and very reverend aspect. Having enquired for the king, he intruded himself into the prefs, paffing through, till he came to him, with a clownifh fimplicity, leaning over the canons-feat, where the king fat, " Sir (faid he) I am fent hither to entreat you to delay your expedition for this time, and proceed no farther in your intended journey: for if you do, you shall not profper in your enterprife, nor any of your followers. I am further charged to warn you, not to use the acquain-

46.

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

tance, company, or counfel of women, as you tender your honour, life, and eflate." After this warning he withdrew himfelf back again into the prefs. When fervice was ended, the king enquired earneftly for him, but he could be no where found, neither could any of the by-ftanders (of whom divers did narrowly obferve him, refolving afterwards to have difcourfed with him) feel or perceive how, when or where he paffed from them, having in a manner vanished in their hands.

:

ļ

﴿}

Of one who had like to have been carried away by Spirits.

GENTLEMAN in Ireland, near to the Earl of Orrery's feat, fending his butler one afternoon to buy cards, as he passed a field, to his wonder, he efpied a company of people fitting round a table, with a great deal of good chear before them, in the midft of the field; and he going up towards them, they all role and faluted him. and defired him to fit down amongst them, but one of them whifpered these words in his ear, (do nothing this company invites you to). He therefore refused to fit down at the table, and immediately the table and all that belonged to it were gone, and the company began with dancing and playing upon mufical inftruments; and the butler being defired to join himfelf with them : on his refuling this allo, they all fell to work, and he not being to be prevailed with to accompany them in-

Digitized by Google

working any more than in feafting or dancing, they all difappeared, and the butler was left alone; but instead of going forward, he returned home as fast as he could drive, in a great confernation of mind; and was no fooner entered his master's house, but down he fell, and lay fome time fenfelefs; but coming to himself again, he related to his master what had happened to him. The night following there came one of this company to his bedfide, and tells him, that if he offered to ftir out of doors the next day, he would be carried away; hereupon he kept within, but towards the evening, having need to make water, he ventured to put one foot over the threshold, which he had no fooner done, but they efpied a rope caft about his middle, and the poor man was hurried away with great fwiftnefs: they followed after as fast as they could, but could not overtake him: at length they effied a horfeman coming towards them, and made figns to him to ftop the man, whom he faw coming near him, and both the ends of the rope, but no body drawing: when they met, he laid hold of one of the ends of: the rope, and immediately had a fmart blow given him over his arm, with the other end, but by this: means the man was flopped, and the horfeman brought him back again.

The Earl of Orrery having heard of these strange passes, sent to the master, defiring him to fend this man to his house, which he accordingly did, and the morning following, or quickly after, he told the earl that the spectre had been with him again, and assured him, that day he should most certainly be carried away, and that no endeavours

48

AND HIGHLAND BEERS.

40

should avail to the faving of him : upon this he was kept in a large room, with a confiderable number of perfons to guard him, among whom was the famous Mr. Greatrix, who was a neighbour; there were befides other perfons of quality, two bishops in the house at the fame time, who were confused touching the making use of a medicine, the spectre or ghoft prefcribed (of which more by and by) but they determined on the negative; till part of the afternoon was spent all was quiet, but at length he was perceived to rife from the ground: whereupon Mr. Greatrix, and another lufly man, clapt their arms over his flioulders, one of them before and another behind, and weighed him down with all their flrength, but he was forcibly taken up from them, and others were too weak to keep their hold: for a confiderable time he was carried into the air to and fro over their heads, feveral of the company fill running under him, to prevent his receiving hurt, if he should fall; at length he fell, and was caught before he came to the ground, and had by that means no hurt.

All being quiet till bed-time, my lord ordered two of his fervants to lie with him; and the next morning he told his lordfhip, that his fpectre was again with him, and brought him a wooden difh with grey liquor in it, and bade him drink it off. At the first fight of the spectre, he faid, he endeavoured to awake his bed fellows, but it told him, that that endeavour should be fruitless, and that he had no cause to fear him, he being his friend, and he that gave him the good advice in the field, which had be not followed, he had been before now per-

i

ŝ

į,

fectly in the power of the company he faw there: the added, that he concluded it was impossible but that he should have been carried away the day before, there being fo ftrong a combination against him; but now he could affure him, that there would be no more attempts of that nature; but he being 'troubled with two forts of fad fits, he had brought that liquor to cure him, and bid him drink it: he peremptorily refused it; the fpectre was angry, and upbraided him with difingenuity, but told him, that however he had a kindnels for him, and that if he would take plantain juice, he should be well of one fort of fits, but he should carry the other to his grave. The poor man having by this time fomewhat recovered himfelf, afked the spectre, whether by the juice of plantain, he meant that of the leaves or roots, it replied, the roots.

Then it asked whether it did not know him? he answered, I am such a one; the man answered, he hath been long dead; I have been dead, faid the spectre or ghost, seven years, and you know that I lived a loose life, and ever since hath been hurried up and down in a restless condition, in the company you faw, and shall be to the day of judgment: then he proceeded to tell him, that had he acknowledged God in his ways, he had not fuffered such fevere things by their means; and farther faid, you never prayed to God that day before you met that company in the field, and was then going about an unlawful business, and fo vanished.

N. B. This ftory was likewife fent from Mr. Edward Fowler, to Dr. H. More, and confirmed by

Digitized by Google

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 51 Lord Orrery to Lady Roydon and others, who afked him concerning the truth of it.

Account of an Apparition which appeared to a Pedlar, diflowering where an immense Sum of Money was hid.

THERE was a pedlar, as it is generally reported through Suffolk, who used to travel about the country with his pack, but kept a chamber or ware-house in the market-town for the depofiting and laying up some goods which he had there, and which were too many at a time to carry them all about with him.

ŋ

It happened that this man having been abroad late, and coming home with his pack, fat himfelf down upon a file, refting his pack at the fame time for his eafe: while he fat here, there came up to him a ghoft, in the appearance of a woman in a white fhroud; fhe came up to him with a finiling countenance, and when fhe difcovered herfelf fhe ftepped backward, and holding up a fine white hand, beckoned to him with a finger to follow her.

The pedlar, frighted as he was, immediately followed the apparition: (what he did in the mean time with his pack, that is a gap in the ftory, which tradition has not fupplied;) the apparition leads him in this manner, going backward and beckoning with her hand over two or three fields, till it came to a particular place; where there lay a great ftone, and there giving a flamp with its foot, it vanished. The man takes the hint, marks the ftone, goes home to carry his pack, as we ought to fuppole, and comes out the next night with a fpade and a pickaxe, and goes to work to dig a great pit in the earth.

He had not dug far it feems, (though the ftory does not expressly fay how far) till he found a large cheft; I fay large, for it could not be a small one, by what you shall hear presently.

He doubled his diligence, when he came to the cheft, and with great labour at length got it out of the place; and we may suppose was not long before he found means to fplit it open, in order to see the contents; for he found it very heavy when he laboured to get it out.

In a word, he found the cheft full of filver, that is to fay, full of money; then keeping his own counfel, he took care to deposit it fo, that by little and little, he got the money all fafe home, and after that carried the cheft home alfo.

What the fum was that he found here, the flory is not particular in; but it feems the bulk was fuch, that the pedlar thought fit to leave off his travelling about the country as a pedlar, takes a houfe in the town, furnishes himfelf a shop, and becomes a fettled inhabitant and shop keeper. During his appearing in this figure, it happened that the parish church being exceeding old and out of repair, the parishioners, (whether by order of the diocefan upon a visitation, or by the voluntary act and deed of themfelves the parishioners, I know not) refolved to repair the church.

In order to furnish the needful fums for this good

AND HEGHLAND SBERS.

work, they call a veftry, and propose a fubscription of the inhabitants, for supporting the expence; the minister and ehurch-wardens go about from house to house to see what the charitable parishioners would contribute, and among the rest they at length came to the pedlar's house, and he being told their husiness, defires them to walk in.

After fome difcourfe, and perhaps treating his neighbours, he afks for their roll or fubfcription paper, in order to fubfcribe; looking over the roll, he fees Sir Thomas—five pounds, another gentleman five pounds, another ten pounds, another forty fhillings, and fo on: Come, fays he, give a poor pedlar the pen and ink: will you gentry fubfcribe no more than that? he then takes the pen, and fubfcribes five and twenty pounds.

Sometime after this, having occasion to make a hatch to his shop-door, as in the country is very frequent, it happened, that fending for a workmanto make this hatch, and looking about among his old lumber, he found nothing fo fit as the old cheftthat the money was found in, and accordingly a hatch was made of it.

A while after this, as the pedlar was fitting in his fhop, he obferved an ancient gentleman who lived in the town, and who had the reputation of a. fcholar, and particularly of a great antiquarian, ftand poring very earneftly, with his fpectacles on, upon his new hatch: this brought the pedlar to the door, who after waiting a good while to fee what it was the old gentleman had difcovered, at laft afked him what it was he found upon his new hatch that was worth fo much of his notice.

Truly, neighbour, fays the gentleman, what I obferve is very remarkable, though I cannot tell the meaning of it; and I fuppofe it is a character that you cannot eafily read, as well as a language that you do not probably understand.

The pedlar defired he would read it to him.

Why, fays the gentleman, you do not underftand it when I have read it.

But, Sir, fays the pedlar, can you not tell the meaning of it in English?

Why, fays the old gentleman, it is the old Saxon Englith in the ancient Gothic character, and it may be read thus,

Where this once flood

Stands another twice as good.

Hum! fays the pedlar, that is old fluff indeed: what can that fignify?

Nay, fays the old gentleman, that I do not know, for who can tell where this ftood?

Ay, who indeed? fays the pedlar! and if they did, what can it mean?

They had a little more chat of that kind; but in fhort, the pedlar got rid of his old gentleman as foon as he could, and began to ruminate upon the thing; where this flood! I must go and fee, it may be there is fome more of the fame.

But then he argued, why this is fo many years ago (fix or feven at leaft, it feems) and if it was a ghoft or fpirit that fhewed me the way to it, I warrant fhe has fhewed fomebody elfe the way to the reft: indeed I did not deferve it, that I did

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.. 55 not look farther when I was at it, to be fure it is gone by this time.

Thus he argued himfelf almost out of the thing again, till at length he told his wife of it, who it feems had been in the fecret before.

Why, you are mad, fays fhe, why do not you go immediately to the place?

Nay, fays he, I do not know whether I can find it again or no, now.

What, fays his wife, must the devil come to shew it you again? fure you are not so dull, but you may find it again?

Well, the man went however; indeed his wife drove him out almost, go, try, fays she, you can but come without it.

He goes, and found the place in general, but could not difcern the particular fpot, which was levelled partly by himfelf when he filled up the hole again, and partly grown up with grafs and weeds; fo he comes back again, and tells his wife, he could not punctually find the place, fo as to be particular enough to go to work.

Well, fays his wife, go in the night; I warrant you the good devil that fhewed you the first will put you in some way to find the rest, if there is any more.

At length prevailed upon by his wife's importunity away he went, and I think they fay his wife went with him; being come to the place the apparition appeared to them again, and fhewed them, in the fame manner as before, the very fpot; and then vanished.

In fhort, the man went to work, and digging a.

little deeper than he had done before, he found another cheft or coffer, bound about with iron, not fo big as the other, but richer; for as the first was full of filver, fo this was full of gold.

They carried it home with joy enough, as you may fuppofe, and opening it, found (as above) a very great treafure. Fame has not handed down the fum; but fomething may be gueffed at by the latter part of the ftory, which is told thus.

It feems that all this while the repair of the church (mentioned above) went on but flowly; according to the old faying, it was church-work; and a veftry being called, the pedlar, who was prefent among the reft of his neighbours, took occafion to complain, that he thought that bufinefs was not honeftly managed, that it was indeed like church-work, carried on heavily.

Some of the gentlemen took him up a little, and told him, he took too much upon him; that it was none of his affairs; that he was not in truft for the work; that they to whom it was committed knew their bufinefs, and that he fhould let it alone, and mind his fhop.

He anfwered, it was true, that he was not trufted with it, if he had, it fhould have been finished before now; and that he had a right to complain, because he paid to it as well as other people; adding, that if they did not dispatch, he would complain to the bishop, and obtain another visitation.

This alarmed the people intrusted, fo they gave him good words, and told him, the truth was, the parish stock was almost gone, and that they had not

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

money to go on, till the gentlemen would come into a fecond collection.

Say you fo? fays the pedlar; there may be fome reafon in that; you cannot go on indeed without money; but pray how much do you want?

They told him it would coft near two hundred pounds more to finish it, and do but indifferently neither; for the roof wanted to be taken off, and they feared the timber was rotten, and would require fo much addition, they were afraid to look into it.

In a word, he bid the church-wardens call a veftry upon that particular affair, and he would put them in a way to finish it.

A veftry was called; the pedlar told them, that feeing they were poor, and could not raife money to go on with it, they fhould leave it to him, and he would finish it for them.

Accordingly he took the work upon himfelf, laid out near a thoufand pounds, and almost new built the church; in memory of which, on the glass windows, there stand the figures of the pedlar and his pack, and (as the people fancy) there is alfo the apparition beckoning to him, to come to the place where he dug up the money.

C 5

Digitized by Google

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

Account of Major Weir and his Sifter.

HIS man, Thomas Weir, was born at Clydfdale, near to Lanerk, and had been a lieutenant in Ireland long fince. What way he came to get fome public command in the city of Edinburgh, in the years 1649 and 50, I know not; but it feems he has always been called Major Weir fince that time. Many things might be narrated of him, which, for brevity's fake, I cannot meddle with, fince I intend only to fpeak of his forceries, and other things relating thereunto. It feems he had, before he was burnt, fome charge over the waiters at the ports of the city, being, as it were, a check to them. Coming one day, as his cuftom was, he found fome of them in a cellar, taking a cup of ale, neglecting their charge. After a gentle reproof, one of them replied, That fome of their number being upon duty, the rest had retired to drink with their old friend Mr. Burn. At which he ftarted back, and cafting an eye upon him, repeated the word Burn four or five times; and going home, he never came abroad afterwards, till a few weeks after he had discovered his impieties. It was observed by fome, that going to Liberton sometimes, he shunned to step over that water-brook, which is ordinarily called Libertonburn, and went about to avoid it. Some have conjectured, that he had advice to beware of a burn, or fome other thing, which this equivocal

AND HIGHLAND SEERS

word might fignify, as burn in a fire. If fo, he has forefeen his day approaching. A year before he difcovered himfelf, he took a foreficknefs; during which time he fpake to all who vifited him like an angel, and came frequently abroad again.

This man taking fome dreadful tortures of confcience, and the terrors of the Almighty being upon his fpirit, confessed to feveral neighbours in his own house, and that most willingly, his particular fins which he was guilty of, which bred amazement to all perfons, they coming from a man of fo high repute for religion and piety. He ended with this remarkable expression, "Before God, fays he, I have not told you the hundred part of what I can fay more, and am guilty of." Thefe very fame abominations he confessed before the judges likewife. But after this, he would never, till his dying hour, confess any more, which might have been for the glorifying of God, and the edification of others, but remained flupid, having no confidente to look any man in the face, or to open his eyes.

When two of the magistrates came to his house in the night-time, to carry him to prifon, they asked, if he had any money to secure? He answered, None. His fister faid, there was. Whereupon to the value of five dollars, in parcels here and there, were found in several clouts. His fister advised the two magistrates to secure his staff especially; for she also went to prifon. After he was secured in the tolbooth, the bailies returned; and went into a tavern near to Weir's house in the West-bow, a fireet so called there. The money was put into a bag, and the clouts thrown into the

C. 6

fire by the mafter of the house and his wife, which, after an unufual manner, made a circling and dancing in the fire. There was another clout found with some hard thing in it, which they threw into the fire likewise; it being a certain root, which eircled and sparkled like gun-powder, and passing from the tunnel of the chimney, it gave a crack like a little cannon, to the amazement of all that were present.

The money aforefaid was taken by one of the bailies to his own house, and laid by in his closet. After family-prayer was ended, he retired to the fame closet, (where I have been) during which time his wife, who is yet living, and the reft of the family were affrighted with a terrible noise within the fludy, like the falling of a house, about three times together. His wife knocking, gave a fearful cry, "My dear, are you alive?" The bailie came out unafraid, having (as he faid) heard nothing; whether he concealed this upon the account his wife was with child, or otherwife, it cannot be-The money was prefently fent away well known. to another bailie's house, a great diftance from Weir's. where, as was reported, there was some difturbance, but in broken expressions.

During the time of his imprifonment, he was never willing to be fpoken to; and when the minifters of the city offered to pray for him, he would ery out in fury, "'forment me no more, for I am tormented already." One minister asking him, if he should pray for him? was answered, Not at all. The other replied, in a kind of holy anger, "Sir, I will pray for you in spite of your teeth, and the

devil your mafter too," and did pray, making him. at least to hear him; but the other flaring wildly, was fenseless as a brute. Another demanded, if he thought there was a God? Said the man, I know not; that other replied fmartly, "O man, the argument that moveth me to think there is a God, is thyfelf; for what elfe moveth thee to inform the world of thy wicked life?" But Weir answered, Let me alone. When he peremptorily forbad one of his own parish-ministers to pray, one demanded, if he would have any of the Prefbyterian perfuation to pray, he answered, "Sir, you are all alike to me." Then faid the minister to him, I will pray with you. Do it not, faid the other, upon your peril, looking up to the beams of the houfe. But prayer was offered up fo much the more heartily, because the company about expected some vision... It is observable, that in things common he was pertinent enough; but when any thing about Almighty God, and his foul's condition, came about, he would fhrugg, and rub his coat and breaft. faying to them, Torment me not before the time. When he was at the flake to be burnt, the cityministers called to a churchman there looking on. being one of that perfusion whereof Weir was formerly deemed to be, to fpeak to him; but no fooner he opened his mouth, than he made a fign. with his hand and his head to be filent. When the rope was about his neck to prepare him for the fire, he was bid fay; Lord be merciful to me: but he answered. Let me alone, I will not: I have fived as a beaft, and I must die as a beast. The fire heing kindled, both he and his flaff a little af-

62 WITCHES, GHOSTS,

Whatever incantation was ter fell into the flames. in his staff, is not for me to discuss. He couldnot officiate in any holy duty without this rod inhis hand, and leaning upon it, which made those who heard him pray admire his fluency in prayer. Its falling into the fire with him, let others. fearch out the difparity, minds me of this passage. In Zetland a few years ago, a judge having condemned an old woman and her daughter, called Helen Stewart, for witchcraft, sent them to be. burnt. The maid was fo flupid, that the was thought to be poffeffed. When the had hung fome little time on the gibbet, a black pitchy-like ball foamed out of her mouth; and after the fire was kindled, it grew to the bignefs of a walnut, and then flew up like fquibs into the air, which the judge yet living attefts. It was taken to be a vifible fign that the devil was gone out of her. I shall not make application of this as to Major Weir's flaff.

I know from good hands, that if this man repented of any thing in prifon, it was for caufing a poor maid to be focurged, who affirmed, the had feen him commit bealtiality going to Newmills to a folemn meeting. This poor woman lived about two years after his death, and heard of his fatal end. His inceft with his own fifter was firft, when the was a young maid. The place where this abominable crime was committed was curfed: for contrary to nature, it remained always bare without grafs. 'A reverend minifter told me, (I mention this as from myfelf, not from the author of the letter) that Major Weir confeffed fo much to him, and told him, that the place lies off the road-way between Kirkealdy and King-

horn, upon a little hill-fide, which he had the curiality to go and fee, and found it fo. This was done the matter of fifty years ago. Many other things he confeffed, which Christian ears should not be defiled with.

Before I come to his fifter, take this notable remark from two perfons yet alive, dwelling at the foot of the Weft-bow, at the head whereof dwelt Major Weir. This gentlewoman, a fubflantial merchant's wife, was very defirous to hear him pray, much being fpoken of his utterance, and for that end fpoke to fome of her neighbours, that when he came to their houfe fhe might be fent for. This was done, but he could never be perfuaded to open his mouth before her, no not to blefs a cup of ale; he either remained mute, or up with his ftaff and away. It troubled her then; but I fuppofe both her hufband and fhe finile at it now.

Some few days before he difcovered himfelf this gentlewoman coming from the Caftle-hill, where her hufband's neice was lying in of a child, about midnight, perceived about the Bow-head three women in windows fhouting, laughing, and clapping their hands. The gentlewoman went forward, till juft at Major Weir's door, there arofe as from the ftreet, a woman about the length of two ordinary females, and flepped forward. The gentlewoman, not as yet exceflively feared, bid her maid flep on, if by the lanthorn they could fee what fhe was; but hafte what they could, this long-legged fpectre was ftill before them, moving her body with a vehement cahination, a great unmenfurable laughter. At this rate the two ftrove for place,

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

64

till the giantefs came to a narrow lane in the Bows commonly called the Stinking clofe, into which the turning, and the gentlewoman looking after her, perceived the close full of flaming torches, (the could give them no other name) and as it had been a great number of people, ftentorioully laughing, and gaping with tahees of laughter. This. fight, at fo dead a time of the night, no people being in the windows, belonging to the close, made her and her fervant hafte home, declaring all what they faw to the reft of the family, but more paffionately to her hufband. And though fick with fear. vet the went the next morning with her maid, toview the noted places of her former night's walk. and at the clofe inquired who live there? It was answered, Major Weir. The honest couple now rejoiced that to Weir's devotion they never faid, Amen. Thefe, in all probability, have been a prefage of his approaching death, and of the manner of it, links and torches fignifying an honourable interment, which perhaps has been promifed to him. There was one minister in the city that could never be perfuaded to fpeak with him in prison: but no sooner was he dead, than he went to the tolbooth, and called for his fifter, who had fome remorfe, of whom I shall now speak. He told her, that her brother was burnt, and how he died, (though he faw him not executed) as I heard from himfelf. She believed nothing of it; but after many attestations, she asked, where his fteff was? for, it feems, the knew that his firength and life lay therein. He told her, it was burnt with him. Whereupon, notwithstanding of her age, she

nimbly, and in a furious rage, fell on her knees, uttering words horrible to be remembered. And in rifing up, as the was defired, her raging agony closed with these words; O Sir, I know he is with the devils: for with them he lived. She entreated that minister to affift her, and attend her to her death, which, at her violent importunity, he yielded unto, though it was not his course to wait upon condemned perfons. What the faid in private to himfelf, he fays, must die with him. She avouched, that from her being fixteen years of age, to her fiftieth, her brother had the inceftuous ufe of her, and then loathed her for age. She was pretty old at that time, and he, when he died, was about feventy. He asked her, if ever she was with child to him? She declared with great confidence, he hindered that by means abominable, which the beginning to relate, the preacher stopped her. Some by-standers were defirous to hear the reft; but fays he, Gentlemen, the speculation of this iniquity is in itself to be punished.

In often and returned visits, she was interrogated if she had any hand in her brother's devilry. She declared but in a passive way, and gave this for an instance. A fiery chariot or coach, as she called it, coming to his door at broad-day, a stranger invited him and her to go visit a friend at Dalkeith, a small town about four miles from Edinburgh. They both entered, and went forward on their visit; at which time, fays she, one came and whifpered something in his ear which affected him. They both returned after the same manner that they had gone out. And Weir going after to make fome vifits, told them he had firong apprehenfions, that that day the king's forces were routed at Worcefter, which within two or three days was confirmed by the poft. She affirmed_{se} that none faw the coach but themfelves. The devil hath wrought far greater farlies in his timethan this.

She knew much of the inchanted ftaff; for by, it he was enabled to pray, to commit filthinefs not to be named, yea even to reconcile neighbours, man and wife, when at variance, fhe oft hid it from him, and becaufe without it he could do nothing, he would threaten and vow to difcover her inceft, fearing which, fhe would deliver it argain.

Being asked the cause of her much spinning, which she was famous for. She denied any affitance from the devil, but found she had an extraordinary faculty therein, far above ordinary spinflers; yet owned, that when she came home, after her being abroad, she found there was more yarn on her wheel than she left; and that her weaver could not make cloth thereof, the yarn breaking, or falling from the loom.

Once there same a firanger to her, while fhe was at her wheel, and proposed a way to her to make herrich; forthey both lived almost upon alms. The way was this, Stand up and fay, all crosses and cares go out of this house. She answered, God forbid I fay that, but let them be welcome when God sends them. After two or three visits more, the asked this firanger, where the dwelt? She replied, In the Potter-raw, a fireet in the fuburbs of that

66

67

city; but finding neither fuch a houle, nor fuch a woman, I judged, faid fhe, it was the devil, one of my brother's acquaintance; for I know he had familiarity with the devil.

Ľ,

6

1

ħ

jî^

łi

÷

ι,

E

Ţ.

. Ľ

an.

rč

4

Ê

-21 11

(Ĉ

D.

n)

ĺx

ć,

ŝ

- His poverty minds me of a wizard accufed and execute in Zetland, before named, for witchcraft, feveral years ago, called Luggy to a nick-name, who being a fisher, had a triek at any time when hungry at fea, to caft out his line, and would, out of Neptune's loweft kitchen, bring cleverly up fish well boiled and roafted; and his comrades, by a natural courage, would make a merry meal thereof, not questioning who was cook. He had another piece of art, at any time of the year, or in great storms, to go up to a hill near his own house, whereupon there was a deep pit, out of which with his lines. he drew up codlings or keiling for his provision, which never man could but himfelf. This hiftory is true, being yet to be feen in the criminal books of that country.

She was afked anent her parents: She was perfuaded her mother was a witch; for the fecreteft thing that either I myfelf, or any of the family could do, when once a mark appeared on her brow, the could tell it them, though done at a diftance. Being demanded what fort of a mark it was, the anfwered, I have fome fuch like mark myfelf, when I pleafe, on my forehead; whereupon the offered to uncover her head for vitible fatisfaction; the minister refufing to behold it, and forbidding any difcovery, was earneftly requested by fome fpectators, to allow the freedom, and he yielded : the put back her head-drefs, and feeming to frown, there

was feen an exact horfe-shoe shaped for nails in herwrinkles, terrible enough, I assure you, to the stoutest beholder.

In the morning before her execution, the told the minister, she resolved to die with all the shame the could, to explate under mercy her thameful life; this he underftood to be an ingenuous confeffion of her fins, in opposition to her brother's despair and desperate filence, to which he did encourage her. At her parting with him, the gave him hearty thanks for his pains; and shaking his hands, offering to kifs them, the repeated the fame words which he bade her perform. Afcending up the ladder, the fpoke fomewhat confusedly of her fins, of her brother and his inchanting flaff: and with a ghoftly countenance, beholding a multitude of speclators all wondering, and some weeping, she fpake aloud, There are many here this day, wondering and greeting for me, but alas, few mourn for a broken-; at which words many feemed angry: fome called to her to mind higher concerns; and I have heard it faid, that the preacher declared he had much ado to keep 'a composed countenance. The executioner falling about his duty, she prepares to die stark-naked; then, and not before, were her words relating to fhame underftood; the hang man ftruggled with her to keep on her cloaths, and the ftruggled with him to have them off; at last he was forced to throw her over open faced, which afterwards he covered with a cloth.

69

₲¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢¢

A firange Relation of a Man poffeffed with a Devil.

1

P

ŗ,

ņ

ľ

Ŀ

ŝ

ŗ,

ĸ

١

1

į)

d

TN the life of Mr. Richard Rothwell (a famous preacher at Mansfield, in the county of Nottingham, about the year 1627) we have this remarkable account, as it was drawn up by Mr. Stanly Gower of Dorchefter: there was one John Fox, living about Nottingham, who had no more learning than enabled him to write and read; this man was poffeffed with a devil, who would violently throw him down, and take away the use of every member of his body, which was changed as black as pitch, while those fits were upon him; and then fpake with an audible voice within him, which feemed fometimes to found out of his belly, fometimes out of his throat, and fometimes out of his mouth, his lips not moving; and thus he continued for a confiderable time; many prayers were put up to God for him, and great refort was made to him, especially by several famous ministers; as Mr. Barnard of Batcomb, Mr. Langly of Trufwell, and others, betwixt whom and John Fox there passed many papers in writing, he difcovering his temptations, and they writing him answers, because he was struck dumb, as you shall find afterwards.

Among the reft, Mr. Rothwell went to fee him, ` and before he came, the devil told all that were in the houfe of it, faying, " Xonder comes Rothwell, " but I will make a fool of him before he goes," whereupon the people looked out, and faw him coming about a quarter of a mile from the houfe: as foon as he entered the room, the devil faid, "Now Rothwell is come," and as fome fay added, "Thou fayeft there is no poffeffion; what thinkeft "thou now? Here is a man opens not his lips, " and yet he fpeaks;" and after a while he faid, "Say nothing to me of this man, for I tell thee he " is damned;" and he added thereto many fearful blafphemies.

Rothwell. Thou art a liar, and the father of lies; nor art thou fo well acquainted with the mind of God concerning this man, which makes thee thus to torment him; therefore I believe thee not: I believe he fhall be faved by Jefus Chrift.

Devil. He is a murderer, and thou knowest no , murderer must come into heaven.

Rothwell. Thou lyeft again, for David murdered, and is in heaven; and the Jews with wicked hands crucified the Lord of glory, yet Chrift prayed for them: and St. Peter exhorted them to repentance, that their fins may be blotted out.

Devil. But this man hath not, cannot, shall not repent.

Rothwell. If he had not repented, thou wouldft not have told him fo: but if he have not, I believe God will give him repentance, and thou thalt not be able to hinder it.

Devil. Thou art a murderer thyself, and yet talkest thou thus?

'Rothwell. Thou lyest again; I have fought the Lord's battles against his known enemies, the ido-

Tatrous and bloody Papifts in Ireland, rebels to equeen Elizabeth my fovereign, by whofe authority I bore arms against them, otherwife I have killed no man.

Then the devil fwore, and blafphemed, faying, "Thou didft murder one this day as thou cameft "hither, and there is one behind thee that will "juftify it:" upon which Mr. Rothwell looking over his fhoulder, the devil fet up an hideous laughter, that nothing could be heard for a great while, and then faid, "Look you now, did not I tell you "I would make Rothwell a fool? and yet it is "true, thou didft murder one this day; for as thou "cameft over fuch a bridge (which he named) "there I would have killed thee, and there thy "horfe trod upon a fly, and killed it." It feems Mr. Rothwell's horfe ftumbled at that place, the devil having power to caufe it, though without thurt either to horfe or man.

Mr. Rothwell then faid, "Thou haft often be-"guiled me, I hope God will in time give me wifdom to difcern, and power to withftand all thy delufions, and he it is that hath delivered me out of thy hands, and I doubt not will alfo deliver this poor man." The devil then blafphemed fearfully, and quoted many fcriptures out of the Old and New Teftament, both in Hebrew and Greek, cavilling and playing the critic therewith, and backing his allegations with fayings out of the fathers, and poets in their own language, which he quoted very readily, fo that the company trembled to hear fuch things from one that underflood no learning, and neither moved tongue nor lip all the

₩,耳,下,阜,科,阜,ℎ,,G,科,Q:科,ℤ,4,թ.

while: but Mr. Rothwell was wonderfully **cnablei** by divine power to detect the devil's fophility; upon which the devil faid, "Why ftand I talking "with thee, all men know that thou art bold Roth-"well, and thou feareft no body, nor careft for "words, therefore I will talk to thee no more," This name he carried to his grave, for the people would fay, "This is he whom the devil called Bold "Rothwell."

Mr. Rothwell, turning to the people, faid, "Good people, you fee the goodnefs of our God, "and his great power, though the devil made a "fool of me even now through my weaknefs, God "hath made the devil dumb now; do but obferve "how the man lies, therefore let us go to prayer, "and that God who hath made him dumb, will I "doubt not drive him out of this poor man.

The devil hereupon raged, blafphemed, and faid,. "And wilt thou go to prayer? if thou doft, I will "make fuch a noife, that thy prayer shall be distract." ed, and thou knowest God will not hear a dist. "tracted prayer; but thou hast got a device, be-"cause thou wilt not be distracted, thou shuttest "thy eyes in prayer, (for fo he always did) but if "thou pray, I will pull out thy eyes."

Rothwell. I look to find thee as great an enemy in this duty now, as I have done heretofore, but I fear not thy threats, I know thou att limited, God heareth the prayers of the upright, and hath promifed to give his fpirit to fupply infirmities, therefore in confidence of his promife, and powerful affiftance of his fpirit, and in the name and integceffion of his Son Jefus Chrift, we will go to pray-

Ŕ,

.

3

2

ģ

٤

....

į,

. .

n

4

.,,

۰,

.

ŗ,

ķ

ŧ

1

I

er: and accordingly they did fo, Mr. Rothwell kneeling by the bedfide where the poor man lay; the devil for above a quarter of an hour made a most horrible noise: however, Mr. Rothwell's voice was louder than his, and a while after the devil roared even at the face of Mr. Rothwell, wherewith the body of the man moved, and the hand was held up, which was the first time he stirred; Mr. Rothwell took the hand, and held it down with much cafe, two men being fcarce able to hold the other hand; yet prayers were still continued, and at length the devil lay filent in the man, and foon after departed out of him; the man then fetched feveral deep fighs, infomuch that they thought he had been dying, but his colour fuddenly returned to him, and the use of all his members, senses, and understanding, and at the next petition, to the glory of God, and amazement, but comfort of all the company, he faid, Amen; and fo continued to repeat Amen to every petition: prayers are hereupon now turned into thankfgivings, wherewith the company concluded.

After which, John Fox faid, "Good Mr. Roth-"well, leave me not, I fhall not live long; for "the devil-tells me he will choak me with the firft "bit of meat that I eat." Mr. Rothwell anfwered, "Wilt thou believe the devil that feeks thy "deftruction, before thou wilt truft in God "through Jefus Chrift, that feeks thy falvation; "hath not God by his Almighty power difpoffeffed "him? had he had his will, thou hadft been in hell "before now: but he is a liar, and as he is not a-"ble to hinder thy foul's life, fo neither fhall he

Digitized by Google

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

" be able to deftroy the life of thy body, wherefore get me fomething," faith be, "ready for him, and I will fee him eat before I go, and will beg f a bleffing upon it."

When it was brought, "Zat," faith Mr. Rothwell, "and fear not the devil," and urged him to eat, as being a means appointed by God to preferve life, and quoted the example of Jairus's daughter, whom our Saviour after he had reftored her to life, " Commanded to give her meat." Luke viii. 5. With much ado, and great trembling, at last he took and eat; "Look you," fays Mr Rothwell, "you all fee that the devil is a liar, the first " bit hath not choaked him, nor shall the reft," Mr. Rothwell then left him, after which he was ftruck dumb for three years together, and continued to be tempted, though no longer poffeffed. At length by prayer likewife, which was inftantly put up to God for him, his mouth was opened, and his speech reftored to him at that very inftant, when a minister praying for him in the congregation, where he was present, used this expression, "Lord " open thou his mouth, that his lips may thewforth "thy praife;" to which he prefently answered," "Amen," and fo continued to fpeak, and lived religiously and virtuously to his dying day.

Digitized by Google

75

The Witch of Ender

S A U L, the first king of Israel, being much disturbed in mind for fear of the army of the Philiftines, which came against him, would by all means know aforehand the issue of this doubtful wat: now whereas before; whill the performed the duty of a good king, and obeyed the commandments of God, he had cleansed hisrealm of with hes and inchanters; yet he is now fo fenseles, as in his extremity to alk counsel of them, adding this wickedness to all the reft of his fins, that the measure thereof might be full; he went therefore to a witch to know his fate, who caused a devil to appear to him in the shape of Samuel, and foretel him of God's just judgment upon him in the final ruin 'and deftruction of himself and his family.

┈╫╄┅┾╍┝╌╋╍┽┈╋╌┼╌╈╌┼╌╈╌┽╴╈╶┼╴╋╶┽╴╋

A farprifing Vision of a young Gentleman.

Young gentleman of good birth and fortune, in the beginning of the late war with France, had a great inclination to fee the world, as he called it, and refolved to go into the army; his father was dead, and had left him a good ethate, befides his mother's jointure, which at her death would fall to him of courfe.

His mother carneftly intreated him not to go in-

D 2

to the army, but perfuaded him rather to travel, that fo he might fee the world, as the faid, without feeling the calamities of the war, and without hazarding his life.

He told her, travelling indeed in time of peace was all a gentleman could do, and was at beft very expensive; but that now was the time a man might fee the world at the expense of the public, and perhaps might make his fortune too.

His mother represented to him the danger of his life, and bade him confider how many gentlemen went into the army, and of them, how few had lived to come home again, much lefs to rife to any degree of preferment.

He made light of that, and told his mother, that if he happened to be knocked on the head, there was an end of him, and he was provided for.

Well, fon, fays the old lady, I am obliged to fubmit to it, you are your own mafter; I can but intreat you not to go, you have estate enough to make you eafy; therefore have no need to run the rifk.

He flighted all her intreaties; and at length mortgaged part of the effate to purchase a company in the first regiment of guards, and entered into the army.

The night before he figned the agreement for the company, being in bed and fall afleep, he faw in a dream his father come to him in his gown; and with a great fur cap on, fuch as he used to wear; and called him by his name. "What is the sea-% fon," fays, he, "that you will not liften to the

ANDER PORLAND SEERS.

97

"intreaties of your mother not go to the wars?" "I do affure you, that if you refolte to take "this commillion, you will not enjoy it three " years."

"Why," lays he (in his dream) "what will "hinder me?" being, it feems, defirous to know fomething of his fortune.

"Afk me not the particulars," fays the apparition, " but either decline the employment, or when "you have enjoyed it two years and an half; fell "out again, as I did before you."

* * I cannot promife that," fays he.

"Then you may promife yourfelf," fays the apparition, " that it shall be worfe."

He feemed to flight the admonition, and faid, this was too late to book back?"

seperating the words; "then go on, and repent too

He was not much affected with this apparition, when he waked, and found it was but a dream; for dreams, faid he, are not to be heeded; fo he went on, and bought the commission.

A few days after the commission was bought, the father appeared again, not to him, but to his mother, in a dream too as before; and taking notice to her, how his fon had rejected her admonition, it added,

" Young heads are wilful : Robert will go into the samys but tell him from me, he thall never from a back "to as descent of a back of a cher buck

All these notices were of no force with this young gentleman; but as he had relolved, fo he

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

78

purfued his refolution, and went into the army; and two battalions of that regiment going into the field that fummer; his company was one; and was ordered into Flanders.

He wanted no occasion to shew his bravery, and in several warm actions, came off with applause; fo that he was far from being sufpected of cowardice: but one day, and in the third year of his fervice, the army was drawn out in order of battle, the general having received certain advice; that the enemy would come and attack them. As he stood at the head of his company, he was suddenly seized with a cold shivering fit, and it was fo violent, that fome officers who were near him, every one at their post, perceived it.

As it was to no purpose for him to conceal it, he turned to his lieutenant, who flood next to him, and from whose mouth I received this particular account: I cannot imagine, fays he, what is the occasion of this shaking fit.

It is your eagerness to fall on, fays the lieutenant, I have often been so, and begin to be so now; I wish the French would come on, that we might have something to do.

It continued about a quarter of an hour, and the enemy did come on as was expected; the fight began upon the left, at a good diffance from them, fo that the whole left wing was engaged before they began.

While this lafted, the lieutenant called to the gentleman; captain, fays he, how do you do? I hope your fhiveling fit is over.

of a gooda an

ANDHIGHLENDSER.

79

No, fays the captain, it is not over; but it is a Kitle better.

It will be all over prefently, fays the lieuter mant.

Ay, fo it will, fays the captain, I am very eafy; I know what it was now; and with that he called the lieutenant to come to him for a mot ment.

When he came, fays he, I know now what ailed me, I am very eafy, I have feen my father; I shall be killed the first volley; let my mother know I told you this.

ć

2

t,

2

ĸ,

٥.

7

¢.

t.

R;

h

ht bt

٥,

1

h

I

In a few minutes after this, a body of the enemy advanced, and the very firft solley the regiment, received, was the fire of five platoons of grenadiers, by which the captain and feveral other officers, befides private men, were killed, and the whole brigade was foon after put into confution; though being fupported by fome regiments of the fecond line, they rallied again foon after; the captain's body was prefently recovered; but he was irrecoverably dead, for he received a fhot in his face, which killed him immediately.

{***\$***\$\$*\$\$*\$\$*\$\$*\$

Account of an Apparition Seen by Colonel Gardiner.

DOCTOR Døddrige relates in the life of Colonel Gardiner, killed at the battle of Prefton in the year 1745, that being a young man on his travels at Paris, and leading a life of pleafures

So WITCHES, GHOSTS, he had got an affignation from a lady to come to her at night; and being in his own lodging, with great impatience waiting for the appointed hour, and looking over fome book to pais the tedious moments, as he took up his head from the book. faw an apparition, which flruck him with fuch compunction of mind for his loofe courfe of life, that he not only abfented from the affignation, but lived thereafter according to the rules of piety, and the Rifetelt of morals.

Account of an Apparition to Calbio Burroughs, Elga

d b s CIR John Burroughs being fent envoy to the Emperor by king Charles I. took his, Ideft : fon Cashio Burroughs along with him; and purfuing his journey through Italy, left his fon at Florence to learn the language; where, having an intrigue with a beautiful courtesan, miltress of the Grand Duke, their familiarity became fo public, that it came to the Duke's ear, who took a refolution to have him murdered; but Cashio having had timely notice of the Duke's defign, by fome of the English there, immediately left the city, without acquainting his miftrefs of it, and came to England; whereupon the Duke, being difappointed of his revenge, fell upon his miftrefs in most reproachful language: she, on the other hand, resenting the fudden departure of her gallant, of whom the was most passionately enamoured, killed herself. At the fame moment that the expired, the appeared to

STECHEAND NDHIGHEAND R 9. 18 Cafhio at his lodging in London. Colonel Remes was then in bed with him, who law her as well as he, giving him an account of her referiments of his ingratitude to her, in leaving her to fuddenly, and expoing her to the fury of the Duke, and not omitting her own tragical exit; adding withal, that he should be flain in a duel; which accordingly happened: And thus the appeared to him frequently, even when his younger brother (who was afterwards Sir John) was in bed with him. As often as the appeared, he would cry out with great incleking, and trembling of his body, as well as anguish of mind, faying, "O God! here she " comes! The comes!" and in this manner the haunted him till he was killed. She appeared to him the morning before he was killed. I have been told that he was one of the handlomest men in England, and very valiant. 10 C

e

X

ł

þ

Ĵ

ť

٥

ţ

i

Account of the Apparition of Sir George Villers, relating to the Murder of the Duke of Buckingham, his Son.

HERE was an officer in the king's wardrobe, in Windfor caftle, of a good reputation for honefty and differentian, and then about the age of fifty years or more.

This man had in his youth been bred in a febool" in the parish where Sir George Villers, the father of the Duke, lived, and had been much cherished D e

82 W. I.T CHEES, G BO'S PS,

and obliged, in that feafon of his age, by the fait Sin George, whom afterwards he never faw. About fix months before the miderable end of the Duke of Buckingham, about midnight, this man being in his bed at Windfor, where his office was, and in very good health, there appeared to him on the fide of his bed, a man of a very ver perable afpect, who drew the curtains of his bed, and fixing his eyes upon him, aked him if he knew him.

The poor man, half dead with fear and apprehendion, being afked the fecond time, whether he semembered him ; and having in that time called to his memory the prefence of Sir George Villers, and the very clothes he ufed to wear, in which at that time he feemed to be habited, he answered him. That he thought him so be that perfon ; he replied, he was in the right, that he was the fame, and that he expected a fervice from him, which was, That he fhould go from him to his fourthe Duke of Buckingham, and tell him, if he did not foreswhat to ingratiate himfelf to the people, or at deal to abate the extreme malice which they had againft him, he would be fuffered to live but a fhort time.

After this difcourse he disappeared, and the poor man (if he had been at all waking) flept very well till morning, when he believed all this to be a dream, and confidered it no otherwife.

The next night, or shortly after, the fame perfon appeared to him again, in the fame place, and about the fame time of the night, with an afpect a little more severe than before, and afked him, whether

书之

be had done as he had required of him; and perceiving he had not, gave him very fevere reprehenfions, told him he expected more compliance from him, and that if he did not perform his commands, he thould enjoy no peace of mind, but fhould always be purfued by him; upon which, he promifed him to obey.

ĉ

ï

ŝ

ł

ć.

3

ü

ť

k

¢

ģ

ķ

ć

g

ŗ.

Ć

1

But the next morning, waking out of a good fleep, though he was exceedingly perplexed with the lively reprefentation of all particulars to his memory, he was willing ftill to perfuade himfelf, that he had only dreamed, and confidered that he was a perfon at fuch a diffance from the Duke, that he knew not how to gain admiffion to his prefence, much lefs had any hope of being believed in what he fhould fay; fo with great trouble and diffquietude he fpent fome time in thinking what he fhould do; and in the end, he refolved to do hothing in the matter.

The fame perfor appeared to him the third time with a terrible countenance, and bitterly reproached him for not performing what he had promifed to do. The poor man had, by this time, recovered the courage to tell him, that in truth he had deferred the execution of his commands, upon confidering how difficult a thing it would be for himto get accefs to the Duke, having acquaintance with no perfor about him; and if he flould obtainadmiffion to him, he flould never be able to perfurade him that he was fent in fuch a manner; that he flould at leaft be thought to be maft, or to be fet on and employed by his own, or the malice of

84) WELT CHERS, CHARNEST 3,8 &

other hien, to abufe the Duke; and foshe abduld be fure to be undones and a solar and a solar

The performer plind, as he had done before, that he flould never kind self still he had performed what he required, and therefore he were benefit to diffatch it; that the accels to his for was known to be very easy, and that few men waited long for him; and as for his gaining credit, he would tell him two or three particulars, which the charge ed him never to mention to any operfor living but to the Duker himfelf: and she thould no fooner hearthing but he flould believe all the reft he faid; and fo, repeating his threats, ba left him, a

In the morning the poor man, more confirmed ٢. by the last appearance, made his journey to Londen, where the court was then the was very well known to Sir Ralph Freeman, one of the malters of requefts, who married a lady that was nearly allied to the Duke, and was himfelf well received by him .---- To him this man went, and though he did not acquaint him with all the particulars, he faid enough to let him know there was formething extraordinary in it; and the knowledge he had of the fobriety and diferention of the man, made the more impression on him; he defired that, by his means, he might be brought to the Duke, in fuch a place, and in fuch a manner as fhould be thought fit. affirming that he had much to fay to him, and of fuch a nature, as would require much privacy, and fome time and patience in the chear. words the readed of a manufacture of the ing. Sir Ralph promifed he would first speak to the

Ì.

7

a.

7

ì

3

Duke of them, and the Miould understand this pleas fure; and accordingly, the first opportunity, he did inform him of the reputation and, honesty of the man; and then what he defined, and of all he knew of the matter, an according to a did the second of the

The Duke, according to his ufual opennels and condefection, told him, that he was the next day carly to hunt with the king; that his horfes fhould attend him at Lambeth bridge, where he fhould land by: five of the clock in the morning; and if the manoattended him there at that hour, he would walk and speak with him as long as thous be neceffarys. To the gathere at that house he would

Sir Ralph carried the man with him the next morning, and prefented him to the Duke at his landing, who received him courteoufly, and walk ed afide in conference near an hour; none but his own fervants heing at that hour in that place, and they, and Sir. Ralph at fuch a diftance, that they could not hear a word, though the Duke fomesimes fpoke loud, and with great commotion, which Sir Ralph the more eafily obferved and perceived, becaufe the kept his eyes always fixted upon the Duke, having perceived the confesence upon fomewhat he knew there was of extrat ordináry.

The man told him, in his return over the was ter, that when he mentioned those particulars, which were to gain him credit, (the fubfance whereofs he faid, her durft not impart anto him) the Dukir's colour changed, and he foore he could come at that knowledge only by the devil, for that those particulars were only known to himfelf, and

Digitized by Google

WITCHESSIGHORTS

to one perfon more, who he was fure would never fpeak of it.

The Duke purfued his purpole of hunting, but was observed to ride all the morning with great penfiveness and in deep thoughts, without any dolight in the exercise he was upon ; and before the morning was spent, left the field, and lighted at his mother's lodgings in Whitehall, with whom he was fhut up for the space of two or three hours: the noise of their discourse frequently reaching the ears of those who attended in the next rooms. And when the Duke left her, his countenance appeared full of trouble, with a mixture of angeria countenance that was never before obferved inchim in any conversation with her, towards whom he had a profound reverence; and the Countefs herfelf (for though the was married to a private gentlemen, Sir Thomas Compton, fhe had been created Countefs of Buckingham, thortly after her fon had first assumed that title) was at the Duke's leaving her found overwhelmed in tears, and in the higheft agony imaginable.

Whatever there was of all this, it is a hotorious truth, that when the news of the Dake's murder (which happened within a few months after) was brought to his mother, fhe feemed not in the leaft degree furprifed, but received it as if the had forefeen it; nor did afterwards express fuch a degree of forrow as was expected from fuch a mether, for the loss of fuch a fon.

Account of the Apparition of an Old Man to . Dr. Scott.

THE following ftory is told of the late Revesrend Dr. Scott, a man whofe learning and piety were eminent, and whofe judgment was known to be fo good, as not to be eafily imposed upon.

)

3

The Doctor was fitting alone by the fire, either in his fludy of his parlour, in Broad-ftreet, where he lived; and reading a book, his door being flut faft and locked, he was well affured there was no body in the room but himfelf, when accidentally raifing his head a little, he was exceedingly furprized to fee fitting in an elbow-chair, at the other fide of the five place; an ancient grave gentleman in a black velvet gown, a long wig; and looking with a pleafing countenance towards him (the Doctor) thus fpoke.

Be not afraid, or furprized, for I will do you no hurt; but am come upon a matter of great importance to an injured family, which is in great danger of being ruined; and tho' you are a ftranger to the family, yet knowing you to be a man of integrity, I have pitched upon you to do an act of very great charity, as well as justice; and I can depend upon you for a faithful performance.

The Doctor was not at first composed enough to receive the introduction of the business with a due attention; but seemed rather inclined to get out of

88 📄 👌 WEYCABA, 'CRAYA

the room from him si he build, and once or twice made form attempts to knock for fome of the tamp ly to come up ; at which the apparition appeared fomewhat dipleated. or ance of such an is it and

But it feems he need not; for, as the Doctor faild, he had no power to go out of the room if he had been next the door, or to knock for help, if any had been at hand.

But here the apparition feeing the Doctor Riff in confusion, defired him again to compose himslelf, for he would not do him the least injury. Or offer any thing to make him uncessly, but defined that he would give him leave to deliver the business he came about; which, when he had heard, he faid, perhaps he would fee lefs caufe to be furprized, or apprehensive, than he did now.

By this time, and by the calm way of difcourfe above mentioned, the Dector had recovered himfelf fo much, though not with any kind of composure, as to be able to fpeak.

In the name of God, fays the Doctor, what art thou?

I defire you would not be frighted, fays the ap. parition to him again; I am a fittanger to you, and if I tell you my name, you do not know it; But you may do the bufinefs without inquiring.

The Doctor continued fill difcomposed and uneafy, and faid nothing for some time.

The apparition fpoke again to him not to be furant prized, and received only for an fiver the old fgito-be rane queftion, a read and to a local of an fill a

In the name of God, what are thous we ad and we upon this, the spectre feemed difficated, as if

A N.D. 第名有场LAX者 :##### 8.

80

the Dactor had not treated blan with inflicient roifpeft; and expandulated a little with him, telling him, he could have testified him into a compliance, but that he chofe to come calmly and quictly to him; and used fome other discourses, for civil and abliging, that by this sine he began to be callithe more familiar, and at length the Doctoralized,

What is it you would have with me?

¢,

ť

ĩ.

ť

i,

ŝ

Ċ,

냆

C.

u.

r)

5.

8

ŕ,

đ

nd

)[]

ŀ

6

ł

At this the apparision, as if gratified with the queftion, began his, ftory thus mid no that contain

Longe lived in the county of it is , where I left a very good effates which my grandfon enjoys at this time. But he is fued for the possession by my, two nephews, the fors of my younger brother.

[Note, Here he gave him his own name; the name of his younger brother, and the names of his two nephews; but I do not chufe to publifacthe names in this relati-

on, nor might it be proper for many rea-

Here the Doctor interrupted, and asked him how long the grand fon bad been in possession of the effate; which he told him was ----- years, intimating that he had been fo long dead.

Then he went on, and told him, that his nephews would be too hard for his grandfon in the fuit, and would out him of the mansfon-house and estate; so that he would be in danger of being entirely ruined, and his family reduced.

Still the Doctor could not fee into the matter, or what he could do to help or remarks the evil that threatened the family , and therefore affeed him forme

08

questions: for now they began to be a little betair acquainted than at first:

Says the Dottor, And what am I able to do in it if the law be against him? and the mail able to do in it

Why, fays the fpectre; it is not that the nephews: have any right; but the grand deed of fettlement; being the conveyance of the inheritance, is loft; and for want of that deed, they will not be able to make out their time to the effate.

Well, fays the Doctor, and still what can I do in the case?

Why, fays the fpectre, if you will go down to my grandfon's house, and take fash perfons with you as you can truth, I will give you fuch inffractions as that you shall find out the deed of fettlement, which lies concealed in a place where I put it with my own hands, and where you shall direct my grandfon to take it out in your prefense.

But why then do you not direct your grandion himielf to do this? fays the Doctor.

Ask me not about that, fays the apparition; there are divers reafons, which you may know hereafter. I can depend upon your honesty in it, in the mean time; and I will so difpese matters, that you shall have your expences paid you, and be handsomely ablowed for your trouble.

After this difcourfe, and feveral other expoftulstions, (for the Doctor was not eafily prevailed upon to go, till the fpectre feemed to look angrily, and even to threaten him for refusing) he did at laft premife him to go.

Having obtained this promife of him, he told him, he might let his grandlon know, that he had for

AND·XIQTLATDISTERS,

merly convented with his grandfather, (but not to fay how lately, or in what manner) and afk to fee the heufe; and that in fuch an upper room, or loft, he fhould find a great deal of old lumber, old cofe fers, old chefts, and fuch things as were out of fafhinn now, thrown by, and piled upon one another, to make room for more modific furniture, cabinets, chefts of drawers, and the like.

Ŋ

1

f

z

ġ

ġ.

1

ń.

ĩ

ż

į.

ł

į.

ť

đ

ģ

That in fuch a particular corner, there was a certain old cheft, with an old broken lock upon it, and a key in it, which could neither be turned in the lock, nor pulled out of it.

[Note, Here he gave bim a particular defcription of the cheft, and of the outfide, the lock and the cover, and also of the infide, which no man could come at, or find out, unlefs the whole sheft was pulled in pieces.

In that cheft, fays he, and in that place, lies the grand deed, or charter of the effate, which conveys the inheritance, and without which the family will be ruined, and turned out of doors.

After this discourse, and the doctor promising to go down into the country to dispatch this important commission; the apparition, putting on a very pleasant and finiling aspect, thanked him, and disappeared.

After fome days, and within the time limited by the proposal of the frectre, the Doctor went down accordingly into the frectre, the Doctor went down theman's boule were readily, by the direction, knocked at the door, and afked if he was at home; and after being told he twas; and the frequents, telling their mafter it was at chergyman, the gentleman

97

· ₩437°C # * *, * & * Ó * 7*1, * *

9.2

came to the door, and very courteoufly invited him in.

After the Doctor had been there fome time, he observed that the gentleman received him with unexpected civility, though a ftranger; and without bufinefs. They entered into many friendly difcourfes, and the Doctor pretended to have heard much of the family (as indeed he had) and of his grandfather; from whom, Sir, I perceive the effate more immediately defeends to yourfelf.

Ay, fays the gentleman, and fhook his head, my father died young, and my grandfather has left things fo confuted, that, for want of one principal writing, which is not yet come to hand, I have met with a great deal of trouble from a couple of coufins, my grandfather's brother's children, who have put me to a great charge about it—Upon this the Doctor began to be a little inquisitive.

I hope, Sir, fays the Doctor, you have got over all shis.

No, truly, fays the gentleman, if I may be fo free as to fpeak my mind, I think I fhall never ger quite over it, unlefs we can find the old deed; which, however, I hope we fhall find; for I intend to make a general fearch after it.

I wish with all my heart you may find it, Sir, fays the Doctor.

I do not doubt but I fhalf, adds the gentleman; for I had a dream concerning it laft night.

A dream about the writing ! fays the Doctor, then I hope it was that you flouid find it.

Why, lays the gentleman, I will tell you I dreamed that a firange gentleman came to me,

97

whom I had never, fren in my life, and helped me to look for it. I do not know but you may be the man-and and and fast appendix of the

Ļ

Ľ

i: t

2

ê

.

ļ.

1

ż,

į,

5

11

ĉ

"

F.

Ŀ

ţ,

k

¢

I thould be very glad to be the man, I affure, yous fays the Doctor.

hays the Doctor. Nay, fays the gentleman, if you fhould think proper, I am certain you may be the man to help me to look for it.

Ay, fays the Doctor, I may help you to look for it, indeed; and I will do it, with all my heart; but I would much rather be the man that fhould help you to find it. Pray when do you intend to make a fearch?

I had appointed to do it to morrow, fays the gentleman.

But, fays the Doctor, in what manner do you intend to fearch?

Why, fays the gentleman, it is the opinion of us all, that my grandfather was fo very much concerned about preferving this writing, and had fo great a jealoufy that fomebody about him would rob him of it, if they could, that he has hid it in fome very fecret place; but I am refolved I will find it, if I am obliged to pull half the houfe down.

Truly, fays the Doctor, he may have hid it in fuch a manner, as to oblige you to pull the houfe down before you find it, and perhaps not even then; for I have known fuch things utterly loft, notwithftanding all the care imaginable used to preferve them.

If it was made of any thing the fire could not deftroy, fays the gentleman, I would burn the house down but I would find it. I suppose you have fearched all the old gentleman's chefts, and trunks, and coffers over and over; fays the Doctor.

Ay, fays the gentleman, and turned them all infide out; and there they lie all on a heap up in a great loft or garret, with nothing in them; may, we knocked three or four of them in pieces to fearch for private drawers, and then I burnt them for anger, though they were fine cypiels chefts, that coft a deal of money when they were in failion.

I am forry you burns them, fays the Doctor.

Nay, fays the gentleman, I did not burn a fcrap of them till they were all fplit to pieces; and it was not poffible any thing fhould be there.

[This made the Doctor a little eafy; for he

began to be furprized, when he told him

he had fplit fome of them, and burnt them.]

. Well, Sir, fays the Doctor, if I can do you any fervice in your fearch, I will come and fee you again to morrow, and attend upon you in your fearch with my good wilhes.

Nay, fays the gentleman, I do not defign to part with you; but fince you are fo kind as to offer me your help, you shall stay all night with me, and be at the first of it.

The Doctor had now gained his point fo far as to make himfelf acquainted and defirable in the houfe, and to have a kind of intimacy; fo that tho' he made as if he would go, he did not want much intreaty to make him flay; fo he conferred to lie in the houfe all night.

A little before night, the gentleman afked him

to take a walk in the park, but he put it off with a jeft; I had rather, Sir, faid he finiling, you would let me fee this fine old manfion houfe, that is to be demolished to-morrow; methinks I would fain fee the houfe once, before you pull it down.

With all my heart, fays the gentleman. So he sook him immediately up ftairs, flewed him all the beft apartments, and all his fine furniture and pictures; and coming to the head of the great ftaircafe where they came up, offered to go down again.

But, Sir, fays the Doctor, may we not go a little higher?

٢

4

ć

ş

There is nothing above, fays the gentleman, but garrets and old lofts, full of rubbifh, and a place to go out into the turret, and the clock house.

But, Sir, I fhould be glad to fee it all, now we are about it, fays the Doctor. I fhould like to fee the old lefty towers and turrets, the magnificence of our anceftors, though they are out of fashion now; pray let us fee all, now we are about it.

Why, it will tire you, fays the gentleman.

No, no, fays the Doctor, if it do not tire you, who have feen it fo often, it will not tire me, I affure you: pray let us go up. So away goes the gentleman, and the Doctor after him.

After they had rambled over the wild part of an old built houfe, which I need not defcribe, he paffed by a great room, the door of which was open, and in it a great deal of old lumber. Pray what place is this? fays the Doctor, looking in at the door, but not offering to go in.

. O! that is the room, fays the gentleman foftly, (because there was a gentleman attending them).

WITCHES, GBOATSme

that is the room I told you of, where all the old rubbifh lies, the chefts, the coffers, and the transloss look you there, fee how they are piled up upon one another, almost to the cicling.

With this the Doctor goes in, and looks about him; for this feemed to be the place he was directed to, and which he wanted to fee: He had not been in the room two minutes, before he found every thing juft as the fpectre at London had defcribed, went directly to the pile he had been told of, and fixed his eye upon the very cheft, with the old rufty lock upon it, and the key in it, which would meither turn round, nor come out.

Upon my word, Sir, fays the Doctor, you have taken pains enough, if you have rummaged all thefe drawers, and chefts, and coffers, and every thing that may have been in them.

Indeed, Sir, fays the gentleman, I have emptied every one of them myfelf, and looked over all the old mufty writings, one by one, with fome help indeed, but they every one pafied through my own hands, and under my own eyes.

Well, Sir, fays the Doctor, I fee you have been in earneft, and I find the thing is of great confequence to you. I have a firange fancy come into my head this very moment; will you gratify my curiofity with only opening and emptying one finall cheft or coffer that I have caft my eye upon? There may be nothing in it; for you are fatisfied, I believe, that I was never here before; but I have a firange notion that there are forme private places in it which you have not found; perhaps there may be nothing in them, when they are found.

A NOT NY WIN LAHD FEBRA.

97

This gentleman looks on the cheft fmiling; I remember opening it very well; and turning to his favorant; WHI, favs he; do not you remember that cheft? Yes, Sir, favs Will, very well; I remember you ware fo wears you fat down upon the cheft when every thing was out of it; you clapt down the lid and fat down, and fent me down to my lady: to: bring you a dram of citron; you faid you were fo tired you was ready to faint.

t

ŝ

3

Ŧ

3

Ľ

1

ĸ

ċ

ż

ġ.

1

ť

¢.

đ

٥

Ż

Į.

Ó

ſ.

Well, Sin; it is only a fancy of mine, and perhaps there may be nothing in it.

It is no matter for that, fays the gentleman, you thall fee it turned bottom upwards again before your face, and fo you thall all the reft, if you do but fpeak the word.

only with that one, I will trouble you no farther.

Upon this, the gentleman immediately cauled the coffer to be dragged out and opened; for it could not be locked, the key would neither lock it: nor unlock it: When the papers were all out, the Doctor turned his face another way, as if he would look among the papers, but taking little or no antice of the cheft, flooped down, and as if fupposting himfelf with his cane, chops it into the cheft, but instohed it out again haftily, as if it had been a miltake; and turning to the cheft, he claps the lid of it down, and fits down upon it, as if he was weaty too.

However, he takes in opportunity to fpeak forly to the genuloman to find away his man a moment; for I would fpeak a word or two with you, Sir, lays he, out of his hearing; and then recollecting himWITCHES, GHOSTS,

felf, Sir, fays he aloud, can you not fend for a hammer and a chifel?

Yes, Sir, fays the gentleman. Go, Will, fays he to his man, fetch a hammer and chifel.

As foon as Will was gone, Now, Sir, fays the Doctor, let me fay a bold word to you; I have found your writing, I have found your grand deed of fetalement; I would lay you an hundred guineas I have it in this coffer.

The gentleman takes up the lid again, handles the cheft, looks over every part of it, but could fee nothing, and feemed confounded and amazed! What do you mean? fays he to the Doctor, you have no unufual art, I hope, no conjuring hand; here is nothing but an empty coffer.

Not Is upon my word, fays the Doctor, I am no magician, or cunning man, I abhor it; but I tell you again, the writing is in this coffer.

The gentleman knocks and calls, as if he was frighted, for his man with the hammer and chifel, but the Doctor fat composed again upon the lid of the coffer.

At length the man brings the hammer and chifel, and the Doctor goes to work with the cheft, knocks upon the flat of the bottom: Hark! fays he, do not you hear it, Sir, fays he, do not you hear it plainly?

Hear what, fays the gentleman. I do not understand you indeed.

Why the cheft has a double bottom, Sir, a falfe bottom, fays the Doctor: do you not hear it found hollow?

Digitized by Google

In a word, they immediately fplit the inner bot-

AND HIGHLAND PEERS.

tom open, and there lay the parchment forcad abroad flat on the whole breadth of the bottom of the trunk, as a quire of paper is laid on the flat of a drawer.

We It is impossible for me to defcribe the joy and furprize of the gentleman, and foon after of the whole family; for the gentleman fent for his lady, and two of his daughters, up into the garret among all the rubbish, to see not only the writing, but the place where it was found, and the manner how.

A Gentleman's Houfe in France wonderfully prevented from being robbed by the Appearance of a Ghoft.

A Certain perfon of quality, being with his family at his country-feat in the fummer-feat fon, according to his ordinary cuftom, was obliged, upon a particular occasion of health, to leave his feat, and go to Aix la Chappelle, to ufe the baths there: This was, it feems, in the month of August, being two months fooner than the ufual time of his returning to court for the winter.

Upon his removing fooner than ordinary, he did not then unfurnish the house, as was the ordinary usage of the family, or carry away his plate and other valuable goods, but left his steward and three fervants to look after the house, and the Padre or Parish priest, was defined to keep his eye on themtoo, and to succour them from the village adjoining, if there was occasion.

WITCはあわ ほれつきてわ。

The fleward had no public notice of any hurm approaching; but for three or four days fucceflively he had fecret ftrange impulses of dread and terror upon his mind that the house was befet, and was to be affaulted by a troop of banditti, or, as we call them here, house-breakers, who would murder them all, and after they had robbed the house, would fet it on fire; and this followed him fo fast, and made fuch impression upon his mind, that he could think of nothing elfe.

Upon this, the third day, he went to the Padre orParish priest, and made his complaint; upon which the priest and the steward had the following discourse, the steward beginning thus:

Father, faid he, you know what a charge I have in my cuffody, and how my lord has intrufted me with the whole house, and all the rich furniture is flanding; I am in great perplexity about it, and come to you for your advice.

Pa. Why, what is the matter? you have not heard of any milchief threatened, have you?

St. No, I have heard of nothing; but I have fuch apprehensions, and it has made such impressions upon on me for these three days, that

> [Here he told him the particulars of the uncafine's he had been in, and added, befides what is faid above, that one of the fervants had the fame, and had told him of it, the he had not communicated his own foggeftions to that fervant in the heafty are

> > Section Sec. 18

are Pat. It may heliyou dreamedion thefeithing?? an St. No. sindeed, Padre, I amifured apild not dream of them, for Locald accordeep. and the

100

Digitized by Google

a 31

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

tot

Ps. What can I do for you? What would you have me do?

Sc. I would first of all have you tell me what you think of these things, and whether there is any notice to be taken of them......

> [Here the Padre examined him more firifly about the particulars, and fent for the fervant and examined him apart; and being a very judicious honest man, he answered him thus:]

Pa. Look you, Mr. Steward, I do not lay a very great firefs upon fuch things, but yet I do not think they are to be wholly flighted, and therefore I would have you be upon your guard, and if you have the leaft alarm, let me know.

St. That is poor farisfaction to me to be upon my guard, if I am overpowered. I fuppofe, if any villains have a defign to attack me, they know my frength.

Pa. Shall I reinforce your garrifon?

St. I wish you would.

7

C

ĩ

Pa. Well, I will fend fome men with fire arms, to lie there this night.

Accordingly the prieft fent him five flout fellows with fufees, and a dozen of hand granadoes with them, and while they continued in the houfe nothing appeared; but the Padre finding nothing comoof it, and being loth to put his patron to fo contimed a charge, fent for the fleward, and, in a chiding angry tone told him his mind.

Pa. I know not how you will answer it to my load; but you have put him to a prodigious expence here, in keeping a garrifon in the house all this while? E 3

102 WITCHESS GHOSTS,

St. I am forry for it, Padre; but what can I do?

Pa. Do! Why, compose your mind, and keep up your heart, and do not let my lord spend two or three hundred livres here to cure you of the vapours.

St. Why, you faid yourfelf, Padre, that it was not wholly to be flighted?

Pa. That is true; but I faid alfo, I would not lay too great firefs upon it.

St. What must I do-then?

Pa. Do! Why, difinifs the men again, and take what care you can; and if you have any notice of mifchief that may be depended upon, let me have notice too, and I will affift you.

St. Well then, the good angel must protect my lord's house, I see no body else will.

Amen, fays the Padre, Itruft the good fpirits wills keep you all: So he bleffed the fleward (in his way) and the fleward went away grumbling very much that he took away his garrifon, and left him to the good fpirits.

It feems, for all this, that the fteward's notices; however fecret, and from he knew not who, were not of fo light an import as the Padre thought they were; for as he had this impulfe upon his mind that fuch mifchief was brewing, fo it really was, as you will fee prefeatly.

A fet of robbers, who had intelligence that the nobleman with his family was gone to Aix la Chap-, pelle, but that the house was left furnished, and allthe plate and the things of value left in it, had for-

Digitized by Google

131.4.1

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 103

med a delign to plunder the house, and afterwards to burn it, just as the steward had faid.

1

2

72

Ŧ

r:

R.

ta:

ie i ban

51

πĨ

n ar

لمعت

) de

1

rt:

to.

5,2

the second

127

1

jor'

nt ·

They were two and twenty firong in the whole, and thoroughly armed, for mischief; yet while the additional force, which the Padre had placed to reinforce the fleward, were in the house; of whom, including the other four, three sat up every night, they did not dare to attempt it.

But, as foon as they heard that the guard was difmiffed, they formed their defign anew, and, to make the ftory fhort, attacked the house about midnight; having, I fuppole, proper inftruments about them, they foon broke open a window, and twelve of them got into the house, the reft ftanding centinel at fuch places as they thought proper, to prevent any fuccours from the; town.

The poor fleward and his three men were in great diffrefs; they were indeed above flairs, and had barricaded the flair-cafes as well as they could, hearing the fellows were breaking in; but when they found that they had got in, they expected nothing but to be kept above flairs till the houfe was plundered, and then to be burnt alive:

But it seems the good spirit the priest spoke of, or some body else made better provision for them, as you will see hereafter.

When the first of the fellows had got into the house, and opened the door, and let in as many of their gang as they thought fit, which (as above) were twelve in number, they shut the door again, and that themselves ing leaving two with the door, who had a watch word, to go and call more help, if they wanted it. 104

WITCHES GHOINT ANTA

The twelve ranging over the great stall, found little there to gratify their greedy hopes; but, break ing noxt into a fine, well-furnished parloars; where the family, ufually fat see behold is in its great user chair, fat a grave ancient mans-with a long dubit bottomed black wig, excitch broaded igown; and a lawyer's laced band, but looking as if in great fars, prife, formed to make figure to them for mercy, but faid net a word, nor they much to him, except that one of them flaring; rejed, if Hall, who is here if a gented of the internet a star are gented.

Immediately she reques fell to pulling down the fine damafk curtains in the windows, and other rich things; but one faid to another with an oath, make the old dog tell us where the plate is hid; and another faid, "If he will not rell you, cut his throas "immediately."

The ancient gentleman, with figns of intresty; as if begging his life, and in a great fright, points to a door; which being opened would let them into another parlour, which was the gaming room; and ferved as a drawing room to the first parlour; and by another door opened into the great falon; which looked into the gardens. They were fome time forcing their way into that room; but when they came in, they were furprifed to fee the fameold man, in the fame drefs; and the fame chair, fitting at the upper end of the room, making the fame geftures, and filent intreaties, as before.

They were not much concerned at first, but thought he had come in at another door; and began to five ar at him, for putting him to the trouble of , breaking open the door; when there was another

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

105

way into the roam: But one, wickeder than the first, faid, with a heavy curfe, "The old dog has "got in by another door, on purpose to convey a-"way the plate and money," and cried, knock his brains out. Upon which the first force at him, that if he did not immediately flow them where ipwas, he was a dead dog that moment.

÷

ĊĹ,

k?

62

H

9Ìi

i in

en

đ

Ń

113

r rØ

miż

12

hnd

1

ារ

īĒ

cê î,

0.51

17

OB

nhđ

28

į,

1201

bøl

-12

сŔ

Ċ,

Upon this furious ulage, he points to the doors which led into the falon, which being a thin pair of folding doors opened prefently, and in they ran into the great falon; when looking at the farther end of the room, there fat the ancient man again, in the fame drefs and posture as before.

Upon this fight those that were foremost among them cried aloud, Why this old fellow deals with the devil fure, he is here before us again.

But the cafe differed a little now; for when they came out of the first parlour, being eager for the plate and money, and willing to find it all, the whole body of them ran out into the fecond parlour; but now the ancient man pointing to the third room, they did not all immediately rufh into the falon, but four of them were left behind in the patiour or gaming room mentioned just now, not by defign, but accidentally

By this means they fell into the following confution; for while fome of them called from the falon that the stold rogue was there before them ar "gain;" others an fivered out of the parlour, how the devil cars that bed why, he is here fall in his chais, and his subbilly: with that two of them ran back into the parlour, and there they, fav him again fitting as before. Notwith Randing all this, far from

105 WITCHESSCHOSSTS,

gueffing what the occasion should be, they fancied they were mocked, or fuggested that they were iniposed on, and that there were three feveral old men all-dreffed up in the same habits for the very fame decasion, and to infult them; as if to let them know that the men above is the house were not afraid of them. I a supplice the

Well (fays one of the gang) I will diffatch one of the old rogues, I will teach one of them how to make game at us: upon which, raifing his fufee as high as his arm would let him, we firned at the ancient man, as he thought, with all his force; but behold! there was nothing in the chair, and his fafee flew into a thousand pieces, wounding his hand most grievously, and a piece of the barrel firking him on the head, cut his face, and knocked bim down backwards.

At the fame time, one of thole in the falon running at the ancient man that fat there, fwore he would tear his fine brocaded gown off, and then he would cut his throat: But when he went to take hold of him, there was nothing in the chair.

This happening in both rooms, they were all in a most horrible confusion, and cried out in both rooms at the fame moment, in a terrible manner.

As they were in the utmost amazement at the thing, to after the first clamour they flood looking upon one another for fome time, without speaking a word more; but at length one faid, let us go back into the first parlour and sfee if that is gone too; and infantly two or three that were on that fide, ran into the room, and there fat the ancient. Sgure as at first; mon which they all called to the

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 107

company, and told them, they believed they were all bewitched, and it was certain they only fancied they faw a man in the other rooms, for there was the real old man fitting where he was at first.

£

2

Ŗ

1

ŗ

3

Upon this they all ran thither, faying they would fee whether it was the devil or no; and one of them faid, let me come; I will fpeak to him; it is not the first time I have talked with the devil.

Nay, fays, another, fo will Is, and then added with an oath, gentlemen that were upon fuch bufinefs as they were, ought not to be afraid to fpeak. to the devil.

A third (for now their courage began to rife again) called aloud, let it be the devil, or the devil's grandmother, L will parley with it, I am refolved I will know what it is: and with that he runs before the reft, and croffing himfelf, fays to the ancient man in the chair, "In the name of St. Brancis, and St.———" (and fo reckoned up two or three faints names that he thought were enough: to fright the devil) "'What art thou?"

The figure never moved or fpoke; but looking at its face, they prefently found, that inftead of his pitiful looks, and feeming to beg, for his life, as he did before, he was changed into the moft horrible monfter that ever was feen, and fuch as I cannot deferibe; and that inftead of his hands held up to them to cry for mercy, there were two large fiery daggers, not flaming, but red hot; and pointed with a bluith flame; and in a word, the devil or fomething in the moft frightful flape that can be imagined. And it was my opinion, when I first readithe flory, the regues were for frighted, that their.

E. 6.

WITCHES, CHURST

imagination afterwards formed a thing in their thoughts more terrible than the devil himself could appear in.

But be that as it will, his figure was fuch, that when they came up to him, not a man of them had courage to look in his face, much lefs to talk to him; and he that was fo bold, and thus came armed with half a regiment of faints in his mouth; fell down flat on the ground, and fainted away with the fright.

The fleward and his three men were all this while above flairs, in the utmost concern at the danger they were in, and expecting every moment the rogues would firive to force their way up, and cut their throats: They heard the confused noise that the fellows made below, but could not imagine what it was, and much lefs the meaning of it: But while it lafted, it came into the mind of one of the fervants, that it was certain the fellows were all in the parlour, and very bufy there, whatever they were about, he might go up to the top of the house and throw one of their hand granadoes down the chimney, and perhaps it might so fome execution among them.

The fleward approved of this defign, only with this addition; if we throw down into the one parlour only, they will run into the gaming-room, and fo it will do no execution; but, fays he, take three, and put down one into each chimney, for the funnels go up all together, and then they will not know which way to run.

With these orders two of the men, who very well knew the place, went up, and firing the fusies of

108

AND HIGHL AND SEERS.

100

the granadots, they put one fhell into each of the funnels, and down they went roaring in the chimney with a terrible noife, and (which was more than all the reft) they came down into the parlour where almost all the rogues were, just at the moment that the fellow that spoke to the spectre was frightened into a swooting fit, and fallen upon the floor.

J

3

1

t

The whole gang was alarmed beyond expression; fome ran back into the gaming-parlour whence they came, and fome ran to the other door which they came in at from the half; but all at the fame instant heard the devil, as they thought, coming down the chimney.

Had it been possible that the fufees of the granadoes could have continued burning in the funnel of the chimnles, where the found was a thousand times doubled by the hollow of the place, and where the foot burning, fell down in flakes of fire, the rogues had been frightened out of their underflandings; imagining, that as they had one dreadful devil just among them in the chair, fo there were ten thousand more coming down the chimney to destroy them all; and perhaps carry them all away.

But that could not be; for after they had been fufficiently feared with the noife, down came the fhells into the rooms, all three together. It happened as luckily as if it had been contrived on purpofe, that the fhell which came down into the parlour where they all were, burft as foon as it came to the bottom, for that it did not give them time fo much as to think what it might be, much lefs to

FIO WITCHES, CHOSTER

know that it was really a hand granadoos but asie did great execution among them, fo they as certain's ly believed it was the devil, as they believed the spectre in the chair was the devil.

The noife of the burfting of the thell was findden and fo unexpected, that it confounded them; and the milchief was also terrible; the man that fainted, and who lay on the ground, was killed notright, and two more that flood just before the chimney; five of them were flockingly wounded; whereof one had both his legs broke, and was for defperate, that when the people from the country came in, he flot himfelf through the head with his own piltol, to prevent his being taken alive.

Had the reft of them fled out of the parlour into the two other rooms, it is probable they had been wounded by the other fhells; but as they heard the noife in both the outer rooms, and were under the furprife of not knowing it was a hand granadee, but the devil, they had not power to flir; nor, if they had, could they know which way to go to be fafe: fo they flood ftill till both the fhells in the other rooms burft alfo; at which being confounded, as well with the noife as with the fineke, and expected ing more devils down the chimney where they flood, they all run out that way, and made to the door, helping their wounded men along as well as they could; whereof one died in the fields after they, were got away.

It must be observed, when they were thus alarmed with they knew not what, coming down the chimney; they cried out, that the devil in the chain had feat for more devils to deftroy, them; and it;

AND BOGHLAND SEERS

r,

ŭ

2

Ţ,

1

ż

15

Z

ġ,

ġ

3

5

Ī.

¢Ľ.

ģ

i,

. 81

M

T.

k

2

ò

đ

ł

j,

ſ

ŀ

was imposed that had the shells never some downs: they would all have ran away. But certain it was, that the artificial devil joined forcritically as to time with the visionary devils, or whatever they were, that it completed their diforder, and forced them tasfly. When they came to the door to the two men, they made fignals for their comrades, who were posted in the avenues to the house, to come to his relief; who accordingly came up; and affited to carry off their wounded men: but after hearing the relation of those that had been in the house, and calling a flort council a little way from the door (which, though dark as it was, the fleward and his men could perceive from his window) they all performed to make off:

There was another concurring accident, which though it does not relate to my fubject, I must fet down to compleat the flory, viz. that two of these granadoes by the fire of their fusces fet the chimnies on fire; the third being in a funnel that had nofoot in it, the roam having not been fo much ufed, did not. This fire flaming out at the top, as is ufual, was feen by fome body in the village, who ran immediately and alarmed the prieft or Padre, and he again raifed the whole town, believing there was fome mischief fallen out, and that the house was fet on fire.

Had not the reft of the gang refolved to makeoff, as is faid above, they had certainly fallen into the hands of the townsmen, who ran immediately, with what arms came next to hand to the house. But the rogues were fled, leaving, as above, three

LI P

112 WITCHES, GHORSTER, MA of their company dead in the house, and one in the field.

Mr. Jermin's Story of a Haunted Houfe.

NE Mr. Jermin, minister of Bigmer, in Suflex, going to fee a fifter of his wife's found her very melancholy; and siking her the reafon, the replied, you that know to morring, When he went to bed there was two maids accompanied him into his chamber, and the next. day he underflood that they durft not go into any room in the house alone. In the night, while he was in bed, he heard the trampling of many upon the leads over his head; and after that the going off of a gun, upon which followed a great flences then they came fwiftly down flairs into his chamber, where they fell a ruftling and tumbling cacht other down, and fo continued a great while: after they were quiet, they fell a whilpering, and made a great buz, of which he could understand nothing rithen one called at the door, and faid, " Come a-" way, day is broke;" upon which they ran upt ftairs as fast as they could drive, and fo heard no more of them.

In the morning his brother and fifter came to him, and the faid, Now, brother, you know why f am fo melancholy. After the had afked him how he had flept, he and wered, Pinever refted worfe in all my life; having been diffurbed a great part of the night with tumbling and wolfes: the complaint

AND HIGHLAND SHERF, Its:

ed that, has hufband would force her to live there; , notwithftanding their being continually diffurbed; whereupon the hufband anfwered, their diffurbances never did them approther apifchief.

t

V

ÿ.

12

ús

1

t

M

đ

eŻ

ņe

Ċ,

хľ

۳Ľ

ź

ľ

أذ

nî i

8**1** 51

ť

1

At dinner they had a phylician with them, an acquaintance. Mr. Jermin difcouring about this disturbance, the physician answered also, that never any burt was done, of which he gave this inflance, that dining one day at the gentleman's house, there came a man on horfeback into the yard, in mourning : a fervant went to know what was his bufinels, and found him fitting very melancholy, but could get no answer from him. The master of the house and he, the phylician, came to fee who it was; upon which the man clapt fpurs to his horfe, and rode into the house up stairs, into a long gallery, whither the phylician followed him, and faw him vanish in a fire at the upper end of the gallery; but though none of the family received hurt at any time, yet Mr. Jermin fell into a fever with the diflurbance he experienced, that endangered his life. Dr. Scott, author of the christian life, heard the fory from Mr. Jermin.

GEORGE GEORGEORGE GEORGE GEORGE GEORGE GEORGE GEORGE GEORGE GEORGE GEORGE GEORG

The Damon of Glenluce, in Galloway, in Scotland.

T happened in October 1694, that after one Alexander Agnew, a bold and flurdy beggar, who was afterwards hanged at Dumfries for blafphemy, had threatened hart to Gilbert Campbell's family, because he had not got fuch an alms as he

required: the faid Gilbert was oftentimes hindered in the exercise of his calling, or his working inftruments (he being a weaver) being fome of them broken, fome cut, and yet could not know by what means his hurt was done. This continued till about the middle of November; when the devil came with new and extraordinary affaults, by throwing ftones in at the doors and windows, and down the chimney, in great quantities, and with great force; yet by God's providence there was not any perfon in the family hurt, or fuffered damage thereby. This new trouble obliged Mr. Campbell to reveal it to the minister of the parish, and to fome other neighbours and friends, having hitherto endured it fecretly. Notwithstanding which his trouble was enlarged: for not long after, he often found his warp and thread cut as with a pair lof feiffars, and the reed broken; likewife their aprarel cut after the fame manner, even while they were wearing them; their coats, bonnets, hofe, shoes, but could not discover by what means. And though no harm was done to their perfons, yet in the night-time they wanted liberty to: fleep, fomething pulling the bed cloaths and linnen off them, and leaving their bodies naked.

Next their chefts and trunks were opened, and all the things frewed here and there. Likewise the parts of the working infruments that had efcaped, were carried away and hid in holes and boards of the houfe, where they sould francely be found again. Nay, whatever piece of clothene houfhold ftuff was in any part of the houfe, it was carried away, and fo cut and abufed, that the goods man was necefitated with all hafte and fpeed to

AND MIGHLAND SELR'S.

115

remove, and carry the reft to a neighbour's houfe, and he himsfelf: compelled to quit the exercise of his calling, wheneby only he maintained his family. Yet he refolved to remain in the house for a feason: during which time, some perfons thereabouts, not very judicious, counfelled him to fend his children out of the family, here and there, (to try whom the trouble did most follow, affuring him that it was not against all the family, but against fome one perfon or other in it) which, when bids too readily obeyed. Yet for the space of four or five days after, there were no remarkable affaults as before.

r.

Ē

į,

c,

ł

۳.

55

1

3

ġ;

ł

ti

Ċ.

11

3

Ŕ

1

F

11

Ţ.

ð

5

d

ţ

ø

Ì

٤

í

d N

. The minister hearing thereof, shewed him the evil of fuch a course, and affured him, that if he repented not, and called back his children, he might not expect that his trouble would end in a right way ... The children that were nigh by being called home, no trouble followed, till one of his fons called Thomas, who was farther off, came home. Then did the devil begin afresh; for upon the Liord's day following, in the afternoon, the house was set on fire, but by the help of some people going home from church, the fire was extinguished, and the house faved, without much damage done. And the Monday after being fpent in prayer and fafting, the house was again fet on fire on the Tuesday, about nine o'clock in the morning; yet by good providence and the help of neighbours, was faved before much harm was dene C & Beach . 07

Mr. Campbell being thus wearied and vexed days and night, went to the minister, defiring him to let his fon Thomas abide with him for a time, who condefcended, but withal affured him, that he would find himfelf deceived, and fo it came to pair; for, notwithfunding the child was without the family, yet were they that remained in it fore troubled, both day and night, fo that they were forced to wake till midnight, and fometimes all night. Duting which time, the perfons within the family fuffered many loffes, as the cutting of cloaths, the throwing of peit, the pulling down of turf and feat from the roof and walls of the house, the stealing of their apparel, and the pricking of their fieth and fkin with pins. The prefbytery having convened at a place for a folemn humiliation, perfuaded him. to call back his fon Thomas, notwith (landing whatever hazard might follow. The boy returning home, affirmed, that he heard a voice freak to him, forbidding him to enter the house, or into any other place where his father's calling was exercifed. Yet he entered, but was fore abused, till he was forced to return to the minister's house again.

On Monday, February 12, the reft of the family began to hear a voice speak to them, but could not well know from whence it came. Let from evening till midnight much vain discourse was kept up with the devil, and many idle and impertinent questions proposed, without the due fear of God, that should have been upon their spirits under so rare and extraordinary a trial. The minister hearing of this, went to the house upon the Tuesday, being accompanied with some gentlemen, who, after prayer was ended, heard a voice speak out of the room, from ander the bed, in the proper country dialect, fay-

A X D 日王時國法会報知 # 新聞報告, \$17

ing. Would you know the witches of Glenluce? I ų will tell you them; and fo named four or five per-W fons who were under an evil report. The faid ı, Campbell informed the companys that one of them 'n had been dead long ago. The devil answered. It ł is true, the is dead long ago, yet her fpirit is liv-(đ ing with us in the world. The minister replied, h faying, The Lord rebuke thee, Satan, and put thee łċ to filence, we are not to receive any information 61 from thee, whatfoever fame any perfons go under: ьŰ thou art but feeking to feduce this family, for Satan's 61 kingdom is not divided against itself. dı.

585

elt

13

ND.

٥Ľ

Ki !

di.

28

.

Ø

(CR

jį:

6

60

تان

1

j, Įś

15'

12

ni I

jį.

After which all went to prayer again; which being ended, (for during the time of prayer no trouble was made), the devil with many threatenings, boafted and terrified the lad Thomas, who came back with the minifter, that if he did not depart out of the house, he would fet all on fire. The minifter, anfwered, and faid, The Lord will preferve the house and the boy too, feeing he is one of the family, and hath God's warrant to flay in it. The devil anfwered, He fhall not get liberty to flay; he was once put out already, and shall not abide here, the distingt replied. The Lord will ftop thy malice against him.

And then they all prayed again, which being ended, the devil faid, Give me a fpade and a fhovel, and depart from the houfe for feven days, and I willo make a grave and die down in it, and fhall trouble you no mare. The good man answered, Not for much as a fraw shall be given thee, thus' God's affidance, even the that would do it. The

minister added. God will remove thee in due time. The devil answered, I will not remove for you, I have my commission from Jesus Christ, to tarry and vex this family: The minister answered, A permission thou hast indeed, but God will stop it in due time. The devil replied, I have (Meff. John) a commission that will perhaps last longer than your own. After which the minister and gentlemen arofe, and went to the place where the voice feemed to come from, to try if they could find any thing: and after diligent fearch, nothing being found, the gentlemen began to fay, We think this voice speaks out of the children, for some of them were in their beds. The devil answered, You lie, God shall judge you for your lying, and I and my father will come and fetch you to hell with Warlock thieves. And fo the devil difebarged the gentlemen from speaking any more, faving, Lec him fpeak that hath a commission (meaning the minifter) for he is the fervant of God.

The gentlemen returning back with the minister, they fat down near the place whence the voice feemed to come, and then he spake to them after this manner, The Lord will rebuke this spirit in his own time, and cast it out. The devil anfwering, faid, It is written in the 9th of Mark, the disciples could not cast him out. The minister replied, What the disciples could not do, yet the Lord having lightened the parents faith for his own glory, did cast him out, and so shall he thee. The devil replied, It is written in the 4th of Luke, and he departed and left him for a feason. The minister faid, The Lord in the days of his hu-

. .

1

2

.

17

5

ž

::

X.

ť

Ľ

r:

:

٢

ŗ.

• •

ţ.

į,

16

Ê

t,

â

ž,

5

ť.

5

¢

á

ţ

Ľ,

miliation, not only got the victory over Satan in his affaults in the wildernefs, but when he came again, his fuccefs was not better. For it is written, John xiv. Behold the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me; and being now in glory will fulfil his promife, and God shall bruife Satan under your feet shortly, Rom. xvi. The devil answered. It is written, Matt. xxv. There were ten virgins, five wife, and five foolifh, and when the bridegroom came, the foolifh virgins had no oil in their lamps, and they went unto the wife to feek oil, and the wife faid, Go and buy for yourselves; and while they went, the bridegroom and entered in, and the door was thut; and the foolifh virgins were fent to hell fire. The mi. nister answered, the Lord knows the sincerity of his fervants, and though there be fin and folly in us here, yet there is a fountain opened for the house of David for fin and for uncleanness; and when he hath washed us there, and pardoned all our fins for his name's fake, he will caft the unclean fpirit out of the land. The devil answered. and faid, That place of fcripture is written in the 13th of Zechariah. In that day I will caufe the prophets and unclean fpirits to pais out of the the land; but afterwards it is written, I will fmite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. The minister answered, Well are we that see the blessed shepherd was smitten, and thereby hath bruised thy head; and albeit in the hour of his fufferings, his disciples forfook him, Matt. xxvi. Yet now having afcended on high, he fits in glory, and is preferving, gathering in, and turning his hand upon

119

120 第三百日的新闻,会开始中国的主

his little ones, and will fave his poor one in his family, from thy malice.

The minister returning back a little, and stand. ing upon the floer, the devil faid, I knew not thefe feriptures till my father taught me them. I am an evil fpirit, and Satan is my father, and I am come to vex this house; and prefently there appeared a naked hand and an arm from the elbow down. beating upon the floor, fo that the houfe did shake again ; and also the devil uttered a most fearful and loud cry, Come up, father, come up, I will fend my father among you. See there he is, behind your backs. The minister faid, I faw indeed a hand and arm when the stroke was given and heard. The devil faid to him, Saw you that, it was not my hand, it was my father's, my hand is more black in the loof. Would you fee me, put out the candle then, and I shall come into the house among you like fireballs. After which all went to prayers, dur. ing that time it did no harm, neither at any other time when God was worshipped. When prayer was ended, the devil faid, (Meff. John) If the good man's fon's prayers, at the college of Glafgow, did not prevail more with God than yours, my father and I had wrought a mifchief here ere now. To which one of the gentlemen replied, though a check had been given him before, Well, well, I fee you confess there is a God, and that prayer prevails with him, and therefore we must pray to God, and will commit the event to him. To which the devil replied, You, Sir, you fpeak of prayer with your broad lips, (for the gentleman had lately gotten a new hat in the fathion, with

A林市 朝王等译L在港南 ¥客贷取4。

121

broad lips) I will being a pair of fheers from my father's that (hall clip the lips of it a little.

à

١.

Ċ.

Ľ

M

n

h

Ł

h

ź

ä

þ

ŝ

tt

ł

Ľ

Ł

ė

Į,

ġ

ÿ

ø

¢

ø

þ

The night being now far fpent, it was thought fit every one flould withdraw to his own home. Then did the devil ery out fearfully, Let not the minister go home, I shall burn the house if he go. and many other things did he threaten. And after the minister was gone forth, the good man being inftant with him to tarry; whereupon he returned, all the reft of the company going home. Then faid the devil to the minister, You have done my bidding. Not thine, answered he, but in obedience to God have I returned, to bear this man company, whom thou doft afflict. Then did the minister call upon the name of God; and when praver was ended, he discharged Mr. Campbell, and all the perforts of his family from opening their mouths in one word to the evil fpirit; and when it spake, that they should kneel down, and only fpeak to God. The devil then roated mightily, and cried out, What, will ye not fpeak to me? I shall burn the house, I shall strike the bairns, and do all manner of mischief: but after that time no answer was made to it, and fo for a long time no fpeech was heard. After this Mr. Campbell fuffered much lofs, and had many fad nights, not two nights in one week free, and thus it continued till April: from April to July he had fome refpite and eafe. But after, he was molefted with new affaults, and even their victuals were to abufed, that the family was in hazard of flaving; and that which they did eat, did not give them the ordinary falisfaction they were wont to find.

F

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

In this fore and fad affliction, Mr. Campbell refolved to make his address to the fynod of presbyters, for advice and council what he was to do, which was appointed to convene in October 1655. namely, whether to forfake the house and place or The fynod, by their committee appointed to not. meet at Glenluce, in February 1656, thought fit that a folemn humiliation should be kept through all the bounds of the fynod, and amongst other caufes, to request God in behalf of that poor afflicted family; which being carefully done, therevent was, through the prayers of this people, that his troubles grew lefs till April, and from April till August he was almost free. About which time the devil began with new affaults, and taking the ready meat that was in the house, did fometimes hide it in holes by the door post, and at other times under the beds, and fometimes among the bed-cloaths, and under the linen, and at laft carried it quite away, till nothing was left there but bread and water, to live by: after this, he exercifed his malice and cruelty against all the perfons in the family, in disturbing them in the night time, with flirring and moving through the houfes to that they had no reft for noife, which continued all the month of August after this manner. After which time the devil grew yet worfe, and began with terrible roarings and terrifying voices, fo that no perfon could fleep in the house in the night time, and fometimes vexed them with caffing of ftones, striking them with staves in their beds, in the night time; and upon the 18th of September, about midnight, he cried out with a loud voice, I

1

ì

3

.

ċ

C

122

AND HARHLAND SEEKS. 123

thall burn the houle; and about three or four nights after he fet one of the beds on fire, which was foon extinguished without any prejudice, except the bed itfelf; and to be continued to vex them.

N. B. This narrative is transcribed verbatim, out of the miscellaneous observations of Mr. G. Sinclare, which are added to his treatife of hydroflaticks. Dr. Burnet, asterwards bishop of Salifbury, on my enquiry, told me thus, That he living in Glasgow fome years; found all people there, and the country about, fully perfuaded of the truth of the matter of fact, and that he never heard any thing objected to Mr. Sinclare's relation, but that it was too fhort; whereas all the passages of that apparition would make a volume, and that there was a full relation thereof, attested under the hands of eye witness.

Jane Brooks bewitches Richard Jones.

N Sunday, November 15, 1657, about threeo'clock in the afternoom, Richard Jones, a fprightly youth, about twelve years old, in the county of Somerlet, fon of Henry Jones of Shepton Mallet, being in his father's house alone, and perceiving one looking in at the windows, went to the door, where one Jane Brooks, of the fame town (but then by name unknown to this boy) came to him. She defired him to give her a piece of close bread, and gave him an apple. After which the

F 2

124 WITCHES, GHOSTS,

ftroked him down on the right fide, fhook him by the hand, and bid him good night. The youth returned into the house, where he had been left well, when his father and one Gibson went for him: about an hour afterwards they found him very ill, and complaining of his right fide, in which the pain continued the most part of that night. Ön Monday following, in the evening, the boy roafted the apple he had of Jane Brooks, and having eaten about half of it, was taken extremely ill, and fometimes speechles; but being recovered, he told his father that a woman of the town on Sunday before, had given him that apple, and that the ftroked him on the fide. He faid, he knew not her name, but Upon this Jones fhould her perfon, if he faw her. was advifed to invite the women of Shepton to come to his houfe, on the occasion of his fon's illnefs, who told him, that in cafe the woman should come when he was in his fits, if he were not able to fpeak, he would give him an intimation by a jog, and defired his father to lead him through the room, and he would put his hand upon her if the was there. After this he continuing very ill, many women came daily to fee him. And the Sunday afterwards, Jane Brooks, with two of her fifters, came in, and feveral other women of the neighbourhood were there.

t

1

P

ì

į

ł

-

. . .

ł

ì

'n

On her coming in, the boy was taken to ill, that for tome time he could not tee or tpeak. But having recovered his fight, he gave his father the item, and he led him about the room. The boy drew towards Jane Brooks, who was behind her two fifters among the other women, and put his

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 125.

hand upon her, which his father feeing, immediately fcratched her face, and drew blood. The youth then prefently crying out, he was well, and fo continued seven or eight days. But then meeting with Alice Coward, fifter to Jane Brooks, who was paffing by, faid to him, How do you do now, my honey? he presently fell ill again. After this the faid Coward and Brooks often appeared to him. The boy would defcribe the cloaths and habit they. were in at the time exactly, as the conftable and others found upon repairing to them, though Brooks's, house was at a good diftance from Jones's. This they often tried, and always found the boy right in his description.

On a certain Sunday about noon, the boy being in a room with his father and one Gibson, in his, fit, he fuddenly called out that he faw Jane Brooks on the wall, and pointed to the place, where Gibfon immediately struck with a knife. Upon which the boy cried out, O father, couz Gibson has cut. Iane Brooks's hand. The father and Gibson immediately repaired to the conftable, and acquainted him with what had paffed, defiring him to go with shem to Jane Brooks's house, which he did. They. found her fitting in her room on a ftool, with one " hand over the other. The constable asked her howshe did? She answered, not well. He asked her why fhe fat with one hand over the other? She replied, the was wont to do fo. He enquired if any thing was amifs with her hand? Her answer was, it was well enough. The constable defired to fee it, but the being unwilling to thew it him, he drew it out, and found it bloody, according to what the

F 3

120 WITCHES CHOTES

boy had faid. Being affeed, how it came to, the And it was icratched with a great pin.

On December 8, 1657, the boy, Jane Brooks, and Alice Coward, appeared at Caffie Cary, before the juffices, Mr. Hunt and Mr. Cary. The boy having begun to give his teffimony, upon the coming in of the two women, was infantly taken speechlefs; and fo remained till the women were removed out of the room, and then in a flort time upon examination, he gave a full relation of the above-mentioned particulars.

On the 1 sth of January following, the boy was again examined by the juffices at Shepron Maller, and upon the fight of Jane Brooks was again taken speechlefs, but was not fo afterwards when Alice Coward came into the room to him.

. On the appearance at Shepton, which was on Rebruary 17, there were prefent many gentlemen, ministers and others. The boy fell into his fits act the fight of Jane Brooks, and lay in a man's arms like a dead perfon; the woman was then ordered to lay her hand on him, which the did, and he thereupon flarted and fprung out in a very ftrange and: unufual manner. One of the justices, to prevent all possibility of legerdemain, defired Gibson and the reft to fland off from the boy, and then the juffice himfelf beheld him; the youth being blindfolded, the justice called as if Brooks should touch him, but winked to others to doit, which two or three facceflively did, but the boy appeared not concer-The justice then called on the father to take ned. him, but had privately before defired one Mr. Strode to bring Jane Brooks to touch him at fuch a time

AND #1000 24 MID #3 #R. 127

as he hould call for his father, which was done, and the boy immediately forang out after a very add and violent fathion. He was after suched by forerab perform and moves not, bub Jane Brooks being caufed to mit ber hand upon him, he flarted, and forang out twice or thrise as before. All this while he remained in his fit, and fome time after; and being then lait on a hed in the fame room, the people prefere could not for a long time; bend either of his arms obligs on a fit in the fame room.

Between the faid 1 sth of November and the Lish of January, the two, women appeared often to the boy, their hands cold, their eyes flaring, and. their checks and lips pale. In this manner on a Thursday about noon, the boy being newly laid into his bed, Brooks and Coward appeared to him, and told him, that what they had begun they could not perform. But if he would fay no more of it. they would give him money, and to put a two-pence. into his pocket. After which they took him cut: of hed, laid him on the ground and vanished, and the boy was found by those who came into the room, lying on the floor as if he had been dead: The two-pence was feen by many. and when it was put into the fire and bot, the boy would fall ill; but as foon as it was 'taken. out and cold, he would be as well as before. This was feen and observed by a minister, when the boy was in one room, and the two-pence (without his knowledge) put into the fire in another, and this was divers times tried, in the prefence of feveral performe. Here a north Hander Da a a ba

Between the \$th of December and the 17th of

F 4

128 WIITCHES, СНОРЕЗИА

February in the next, year, divers perform at fund dry times, heard in the boy a pole like the creak ing of a toad, and a voice with in him faying. Jang Brooks, Alice Coward, twelve times in near a gnanter of an hour. At the fame time form held a candle before the boy's face, and carnelly looked on him, but could not perceive the leaft motion of his tongue, seeth, or lips, while the voice was beard y,

2(

ų

H

2

n

Į,

ł,

3

h

1

Č,

Q

On the 25th of February between two and three in the afternoon, the boy being at the bould of Richard Ifles, in Shepton Mallet, went out of the room into the garden: Ifles's wife followed him, and was within two yards when the faw him rife up from the ground before her, and fo mounted higher and higher, till he paffed into the air over the garden wall, and was carried fo above ground more than thirty yards; falling at laft at one Jordan's door at Shepton, where he was found as dead for a time; but coming to himfelf, told Jordan, that Jane Brooks had taken him up by the arm out of Ifles's garden, and carried him in the air, as above related.

The boy at feveral other times was gone on a fudden, and upon fearch after him, found in another room as dead, and fometimes ftrangely hanging above the ground; his hands being flat againft a great beam at the top of the room, and all his body two or three feet from the ground. There he hath hung a quarter of an hour together, and being afterwards come to himfelf, he told thofe that found him, that Jane Brooks had carried him to that place, and held him there. Nine people at the fame time faw the boy fo ftrangely hanging by the beam.

From the 15th of November to the 10th of

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 129 March following, he was, by reafon of his fits, much walted in his body; but after that time, being the day the two women were fent to goal, he had no more of those fits.

⁶ Jane Brooks was condemned at Charde affizes, and executed March 20, 1058.

<u>፝</u>፝ዿጟዿጟዿጟዿጞፙ{**፥**}*ዀጟጟጟጟጟጟጟ*

A miraculous Cure of a Dutch Woman, accompanied. with an Apparition.

THE narrative taken by a Dutch merchant from her own mouth, begins thus, A mirasulous cure upon Jefch Claes, a woman about fifty years of age, for thefe many years well known to myfelf and the neighbours. This woman for fourteen years had been lame of both her legs, one of them being dead and without feeling, fo that fhecould not go, but creep upon the ground, or was carried in people's arms as a child, but now, through the power of God Almighty fhe hath walked again, which came to pafs after this manner, as I have written it from her own mouth.

In the year 1696, about the 13th or 14th of this month, of October, in the night, between one and two o'clock, Jefch Claes being in bed with her hufband, who was a boatman, fhe was three times pulled by the arm, with which the awaked, and cried out, O Lord! what may this be? Hereupon the heard an antwer in plain words, "" Be not afraid, I am come in the name of God, to tell you, that your malady which hath been for many years.

E 5

WITCHES, GHOSTS,

1.11

í

Ľ,

ľ

z

Ľ,

í1

1

•

۲

1

190

upon you, thall depart, and it thall be given you from God Almighty, to walk again. But keep this to yourfelf till further anfwer." "Whereupon the cried aloud, O'Lord! that I had a light, that I might know what this is, then had the this answer, "There needs no light. Light shall be given you from God." Then came a light over all the room, and the faw a beautiful youth about ten years of age, with curled yellow hair, in white raiment to the feet; who went from the bed head to the chimney with a light, which a little after vanished. Hereupon did something gush from her hip, or diffuse itself through her leg as a water, to her great toe, where the found life rifing up; and feeling it with her hand, she cries out, " Lord give me now again my feeling, which I have not had for fo many years." And further, the continued crying and praying to the Lord according to ber weak meafure.

Yet the continued that day, being Wednefday, and the next day Thursday, as before, till evening at fix o'clock; at which time fhe fat at the fire dreffing the food. Then there came as a rufhing noise in both her ears, with which it was faid to "her, " Stand, your walking is given you again." Then did the immediately fland up, that had for fo many years crept, and went to the door: her hufband meeting her, was exceedingly afraid, and drew In the mean while, the cried out, " My back. dear hufband, I can walk again." The man thinking it was a spirit, drew back, faying, " You are not my wife:" but his wife taking hold of him, faid, " My dear hufband, I am the felf fame that hath been married theie thirty years to you. The

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 133 Almighty God hath made me to walk again." But her husband being amazed, drew back to the fide of the room, till at last the clapt her arms about his neck, and yet he doubted, and faid to his daughter: "Is this your mother?" the answered, "Yes, father, this is my mother indeed, I have seen her walk also, before you came in." This perfon dwells upon Princes island in Amsterdam. This relation is attested by many famous witness.

Account of Mother Jackfon's Witchcraft.

HIS flory hath as much certainty with it as any human story can have. The author that writes it is a famous minister of the gospel, and attefted by famous witness. This woman was arraigned and condemned at Newgate, for bewitching one Mary Glover, a merchant's daughter in-Thames street. One doctor Boncraft did inform judge Anderson, then Lord chief justice, that the faid mother Jackson was wronged, and that the maid did counterfeit; whereupon the Lord chief justice gave order to Sir John Crook, then recorder of London, to make trial of them in his chamber at the temple. The maid being fent for, came with her mother and divers of the neighbours; and a. bout an hour after the witch was fent for, and was. brought in difguised like a country-market woman. with a mufflet hiding her face, and an old hat, and a short cloak spattered with mire. When she entered the chamber, the maid fuddenly fell down E 6. .

🔆 🕬 I T ÖHLESSI 🗲 🕱 DIS T'SI 🖉

132

backward upon the floor, with her eyes drawn inter her head, her tongue towards her throat, her mouth drawn up to her ear, her body become fliff and femelefs. Her lips being thut clofe, a plain and audible voice came out of her nostrils faving, "Hange her, hang her." Then did the recorder ery for a candle, and a theet of paper, and held the paper flaming to her hand, till her hand did blifter. The blifter did break and water came out, which drops down upon the floor, the maid lying still fenfe+ lefs as a dead body, with the voice coming out of her noftrils, faying, " Hang her, hang her." Then the recorder called for a long pin, which he held in the flame of the candle till it was very hot, and thruft the head of it into her nofirils to fee if that would make her fneeze, wink, or bend her brows, or ftir her head, which the did not, but lay ftill as one dead and fenfelefs. Then I told the recorder (faid my author) that I had often prayed with the maid, and that when I did conclude with the Lord's prayer, the maid as foon as I faid (" but deliver us from evil,") was toft up, and thaken as if a maftiff dog fhould take a little cur into his month, and shake him. Then the recorder bad the witch fay the Lord's prayer, which fhe did till fhe came to these words, "But deliver us from evil," which she fkipt over, and would by no means be brought to fay them. Then they had her rehearfe the articles of the christian faith, which the didy till the came to thefe words (our Lord) that. Jefus Chrift was our Lord. I told the recorder alfo, that when the maid was in her fenfelefs and dead fits, if the witch did but lay her hand upon her, the washoft and thrown towards her. Thereupon the recorder cauled the

AND HUGHLAND SEERS.

maid to be taken up, and laid upon a bed, and cloaths to be laid upon her, efpecially her head, becaufe the flould not fee nor hear. Then he made figns to the women to fland round about the bedy and that the witch flould fland among them, and that every one flould lay hands upon her foftly, which they did, and the maid did not firs till the witch laid her hand upon her : then all the cloaths were thrown off, and the maid toft towards her. Whereupon, the recorder; looking upon the witch, faid, " Lord have mercy upon the woman," and fent her to Newgate. Then as foon as the was gone, the voice that came out of the maid's noftrils ceafed, and the came to herfelf, and went home with her mother.

About three weeks or a month after the witch was condemned, the maid continued every fecond day in most firange and fearful fits and torments. The recorder hearing of it, did blame me and all the minifters of London; and told me, "That we might all of us be afhamed to fee a child of God in the claws of the devil, without any hopes of deliverance, but by fuch means as God hath appointed, viz. fafting and prayer.

Within few days after, it pleafed God to make me an inftrument to draw five minifters, and other good chriftians together, to fet a day apart; and to join with me in that holy exercise, wherein we continued from morning till after candle lighting. Then on a fudden, after a fearful conflict which did much amaze forme, and caufed them to cry with a confufed mole, "Jefus fave, Jefus help," the maid did flart out of a wand thair, where

134-

\$34

the fat, and with her ftrength did lift up me with her. I kneeled behind her, and holding her in my arms, the did throw white froth out of her throat and mouth round about the chamber, and on a fudden fell down into the chair, as one truly dead, with her head hanging down into the chair, her neck and arms limber and fupple, which before were fliff as a frozen thing; then fuddenly life came into her whole body, and her eyes which were drawn into her head, and her tongue, which was pulled into her throat, came into their right places. Then the looked up with a chearful countenance round about the chamber, and with a loud voice fpake, faying, "O he is come, he is come, the Comforter is come, the Comforter is come, I am delivered, I am delivered." Her father bearing thefe words, wept for joy, and with a faltering voice, faid, "O thefe were her grandfather's words, when he was at the stake, the fire crackling about him." It feems he died a maryr in queen Mary'stime. Then the kneeled down, and offered a fweet evening facrifice of thanks and praife to God for her deliverance till her voice grew weak. Then did the minister speak to her to forbear, and let one of them end the day with thankfgiving. And in regard that I (faid the minister) had begun the day with prayer, the company defired me to make an end with thanksgiving. This being done, care was had of her, to put her to fome minister for a year, left Satan should affault her again. And by common confent the was put to me, and I took her home to my own house, for being my fervant for that time, and her mother and fifter, and lodg-

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 135

ed them at my house, in great Saint Helen's, which then was my living. This relation was published in the year 1642 by the minister, whose name is Lewis Hughes, and is yet to be seen in print.

KERINININININI KERE

King Duff, the 78th King of Scotland, bewitched.

HOUGH this be well known to all who read our Scors histories, yet it will not be amile to infert it here, as in its own place, for their fake, especially, who have not heard of it. While the king was about the fettling of the country, and panishing the troublers of the peace, he began to be fore afflicted in his body with a new and un. heard of difeafe, no caufes of his fickness appears ing in the leaft. At length, after that feveral remodies and cures were made use of to no purpose, report is fpread, the authors thereof being uncertain, that the king was brought to that fickness and trouble by witches. The fuspicion arole from an unufual fweating he was under, his body pining and withering away by little and little, and his ftrength failing day by day. And fince all his phyficians had done their utmoft, and yet no appearance of recovery, it was supposed his cafe was extraordinary. Therefore all men being vehemently intent upon the event, news came to the court, that night-meetings were kept at Forres, a town in Murray, for taking away the life of the king. This was prefently received and believed

WTTOFES 运动的运动 引.55 A 120

for truth, because no other thing did occur for the prefent more probable. Whereupon truffs and faithful mep are prefently fent away to one Donald, governor of the caffle there, in whom the king had the greatest wolk and confidence. This man having gotten fome knowledge of the bufinets from a cortain young wench, whofe mother was under a bad report of being skilful in this black art, found out and discovered the whole matter. The young harlot is taken; because the had spoken fome words rathiy anone the king's fickness, and ' that within a few days his life would be at an end. Some of the guard being fent, found the lais's mother with fome haggs, fuch as herfelf, roafting before a small moderate fire, the king's picture made of wax. The defign of this horrid act was, that as the wax by little and little did melt away, to the king's body, by a continual fweating, might at last totally decay. The waxen image being found and broken, and those old haggs being punished by death, the king did in that fame moment recover.

, . and the second second second second second second second second second second second second second second second

and the second second second second second second second second second second second second second second second and a second second second second second second second second second second second second second second second

الجامعة العمد الألفية سريان الحالي المن الالتي الماني المانية (1997). القافهة المنطقة الأرامية أن المانية من المانية من المانية من المانية المانية. الفات 1973 - 1973 من المان أنها المانية في قائمة المانية من المناز المانية م

and the second state of the state of the state of

Digitized by Google

ľ

ŗ

AND HIGHELAND SEE \$8. 1978

in pro his out is a considered with the The Apparition of Edward Auon to bis Sog-in-law! Thomas Goddard.

المعار المعارية بماته وقريعهم

6 6 6.00

11. Homas Goddard of Marleburghe in the count ty of Wills, weaver, on the ninth of November 1674, going to Ogburn, at a ftile on the highway, about ning in the morning, met the apparition of his father in-law, one Edward Avon, of this town, glover, having upon him, to appearance, the fame cloubs, bat, flockings and faces, he did ufually wear when he was living, flanding by, and leaning over that flile; which when he came near, the apparition fpake to him, with an audible voice, thefe words, "Are you afraid ?" ... To which he and wered, "I am thinking on one who is dead, and buried, whom you are like." To which the apparition replied with the like voice, "I am he you were thinking on; I am Edward Avon your fa-: ther-in-law: Come near me, I will do you non harm. To which Goddard answered, "I trust in him that bought my foul with his precious blood, you shall do me no harm." Then the apparition faid, "How stand cafes at home?" Goddard afked, "What cafes?" Then he asked him," How do William and Mary?" Meaning, as he conceived, his fon William Avon, a shoe-maker here, and Mary his daughter, the faid Goddard's wife. Then it faid, "What? Taylor is dead;" meaning, as he thought, one Taylor of London, who married his daughter Sarah; which Taylor died at Michael-

mas laft. Then the apparition held out his hand, and in it, as Goddard conceived, twenty or thirty fhillings in filver, and then fpake with a loud voice, "Take this, money, and find it to Sarah; for E thut up my bowele of compation towards her in my lifestime, and now there is fomewhat, for her.". And then faid, "Mary (meaning the faid Goddard's wife, as he conceived) is troubled for mer but tell her, God hath shewed merey contrary to my deferts." But the faid Goddard anfwered, " In the name of Jefus I refufe all fuch money." Then the apparition faid, " I perceive you are afraid, I will meet you fome other time." And immediately is went up the lane to his appearance. So he went over the fame flile, but faw it no more that day.

He faith, the next night about feven of the clock, it came and opened his floop windows, and flood in the like cloaths, looking him in his face, but faid nothing to him. And the next night after, as Goddard went forth into his backfide, witha candle in his band, it appeared to him again in the fame flape, but he being in fear ran into his houfe, and faw it no more then.

But he faith, that on Thursday the 12th instant, as he came from Chilton, riding down the hill between the manor-house and Axford-farm field, he faw fomewhat like a hare croffing his way, at which his horse frighted, threw him into the dirt, and as foon as he could recover on his feet, the fame apparition met him there again in the fame habit, and there standing about eight feet before him in the way, spake again to him with a loud veloce.

x38

and highland: Shert.

"Source (a word he commonly and when living) you have flaid long," and faid to him, "Thomas, hid William Avon take the fword that he had of me, which is now in his house, and carry it into the wood as we go to Aiton, on the upper end of the wood, by the way-fide, for with that fword I did wrong thirty years ago, and he never profpered fince he had that fword. And bid William Avon give his fifter Sarah twenty shillings which he received of me. And do you talk with Edward Laurence, for I borrowed twenty shillings of him feverat years ago, and did fay I had paid him, but I did not pay it him; and I would defire you to pay him twenty shillings out of the money which you had from James Elliot at two payments." Which money the faid Goddard now faith was five pounde," which James Elliot a baker here owed the faid Avon, on bond, and which he, the faid Goddard, had received from the faid Elliot fince Michaelmas, at two payments, viz. Thirty five shillings at one, and three pounds five shillings at another payment. And it further faid to him, "Tell Margaret (meaning his own wife, as he conceived) that I would defire her to deliver up the little mo ney which I gave to little Sarah Taylor the child, or any one fhe will trust for it: but if the will not fpeak to Edward Laurence to perfuade her; then tell her that I will fee her very fuddenly; and fee that this be done within a twelve mouth and a day after my decease, and peace be with you." And to it went away over the rails, into the wood there, in the like manner as any man would go over a file, to his apprehenfion, and

^{\$39}

140

to he faw it no more at that time. And be faith, that he paid the twenty fhillings to Edward Laurence of this town, who being prefent, now doth remember, he lent the faid Avon twenty fhillings about twenty years ago, which none knew but himfelf and his wife and Avon and his wife, and was never paid it again before now by this Goddard.

And this Goddard further fays, that this very day, by Mr. Major's order, he with his brother-inlaw William Avon, went with his fword, and about nine o'clock this morning, they laid down. the fword in the copfe, near the place the apparition had appointed Goddard to carry it: and then: coming away thence, Goddard looking back, faw the fame apparition again in the like habit as before; whereupon he called to his brother-in law. and faid, "Here is the apparition of our father," who faid, "I fee nothing;" then Goddard fell on. his knees, and faid, "Lord open his eyes that he may fee it, if it be thy bleffed will." And the. apparition to Goddard's appearance, beckoned. with his hand to come to it, and then Goddard faid, " In the name of the Father, Son, and Holy-Ghoft, what would you have me to do?" Then. the apparition faid to him, "Thomas, take up. the fword and follow me." To which it anfwered, "Thomas, do you take up the fword;" and fo he took it up and followed the apparition about ten poles in length further into the. copfe, and then turning back, he flood ftill about a pole and a half from it, his brother-in-law staying behind at the place where they first laid.

 $\mathsf{Digitized} \ \mathsf{by} \ Google$

AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

down the fword; then Goddard laying down the fword upon the ground, faw fomething fand by the apparition like a mastiff dog of a brown colour. Then the apparation coming to-wards Goddard, he Rept back about two steps. And the apparition faid to him, "I have a permiffion to you, and a commilion, not to touch you;" and then it took up the fword, and went back to the place, at which before it flood, with a maftiff dog by it as before, and pointed the top of the Iword into the ground, and faid, "In this place lies buried the body of him whom I murdered in the year 1635, which is now rotten and turned to dust." Whereupon Goddard faid, "I do adjure you in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghoft, when did you commit this murder?" And it faid, "I took money from the man, and he contended with me, and fo I murdered him." Then Goddard afked him, who was confederate with him in the faid murder? And he faid, " None but myself was accessary thereto." Then Goddard faid, "What would you have me to do in this thing?" And the apparition faid, "This is, that the world may know that I murdered a man, and buried him in this place in the year 1'635.

Then the apparition laid down the fword, on the bare ground there, whereupon grew nothing, but feemed to Goddard to be as a grave funk in; and then the apparition running further into the copie, vanished, and he faw it no more; whereupon Goddard and his brother-in-law, Avon, went away together, Jeaving the fword there. Avon

₽¥7

3

142

told Goddard he heard his voice, and underflood what he faid, and heard other words diffinct from his, but could not underfland a word of it, nor faw any apparition at all, which he now being prefent affirmeth, and all, which the faid Goddard then attefted under his hand, and affirmed he will depone the fame, when he fhall be thereto required.

~~~

# Account of a Magician at Antwerp.

**M** R. Tindal, the first translator of the bible into English after the reformation, being at Antwerp, whilst the perfecution was hot in England against the truth, he was told by fome English merchants there, of a notable magician in that place, whole use was at feasts, or when they ufed to meet at fupper, to bring to the table whatever wines or delicious fruit the company would defire, and fet prefently before them, with other amazing proofs of the power of the devil. Mr. Tindad perceiving what a fnare this might be to fome, defired, that when they met together with him, he might be prefent, without being known what he was. After they were met and at table, this wretched magician, after this manner, Legan to try his black ait; but it would not do with him. For whilft he had wearied himfelf in observing his spells, charms and incantations; and what the farthest that hellifh skill and power could do, to fatisfy the company, he was at last enforced to that confession

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 143

before them all, which he fpake with great wrath and anger, "That there was one in the company that hindred his work, by reafon of whom he could get nothing done at that time."

I may add to this a strange providence of God, Mr John Craig, that was a minister to king James in Scotland, being, when he was a young man, apprehended at Rome, for venting herefy, as they called it, was fhut up in prison. In the mean time Paul IV. dies. The Banditti that night broke up all the prifon doors, and fet at liberty all the prisoners. Mr. John Craig escapes, with an intention to go to Bononia. But fearing hurt there, be fet his mind towards Milan. When he had travelled fome days, declining the highways out of fear, he came into a forest, a wild and defert place, and, being fore wearled, lay down among fome bulhes, at the fide of a little river, to refresh himfelf; he lay there penfive and full of thought: for neither knew he in what place he was, nor had he means to carry him out of the way. In the mean time there came a dog fawning upon him, with a purfe in his teeth with money, and lays it down before him; he strucken with fear rifes up: but construing the same to proceed from God's favourable providence, he accepted of it, and held on his way till he came to Vienna in Auftria.

#### 

# 

Ľ

16

h n

r!

h

. 13

R

Ľ

1

3

2

ē

í

ŝ

3

į

'n

ŝ

ĸ

þ

Account of Hatteraich, en old Warkch.

HIS men's name was Sandie Hunter, who called himfelf Sandie Hamilton, and, it feems, was called Hattaraick by the devil, and fo by others, as a nick-name. He was first a nolt-herd in East Lothian to a gentleman there. He was much given to charming, and curing of men and beafts by wordsand fpells. His charms fometimes fucceeded, fometimes not. On a day herding his kine upon a hill-fide in the fummer-time, the devil came to him in the form of a mediciner, and faid, "Sandie, you have too long followed my trade, and never acknowledged me for your mafter; you must now take on with me, and be my fervant, and I will make you more perfect in your calling." Whereupon the man gave up himfelf to the devil, and received his mark, with this new name. After this he grew very famous through the country, for his charming, and curing of difeafes in men and beafts, and turned a vagrant fellow, like a jockie, gaining meal and flefh, and money by his charms; fuch was the ignorance of many at that time. Whatever house he came to, none durft refuse Hattaraick an alms, rather for his ill than his good. One day he came to the vait of Samuellton, when fome friends after dinner were going to horfe. A young gentleman, brother to the lady, feeing him, fwitched him about the ears, faying, "You warlock cairle, what have you to do

#### AND HEGHLAND SEERS. E4g

here?" whereupon the fellow goes away grum. bling, and was overheard fay, " You mail dear buy this ere it be long." This was damnum minatum. The young gentleman conveyed his friend a far way off, and home that way again, where he fupped. After fupper taking his horfe, and crofting Tyne water to go home, he rides through a flrady piece of a haugh, commonly called Allers, and the evening being - fomewhat dark, he met with fome perfons there that begat a dreadful confernation in him, which for the most part, he would never reveal. This was malum fecutum. When he came home, the fervants observed terror and fear in his countenance. The next day he became diftracted, and was bound for feveral days. His fifter the lady Samueltown hearing of it, was heard to fay, "Surely that knave, Hattaraick, is the caufe of his trouble, call for him in all hafte." When he had come to her, "Sandie," fays the, "what is this you have done to my brother William?" "I told him," fays he, "I should make him repent his striking of me at the yait lately." She giving the rogue fair words, and promifing him his poke full of meal, with beef and cheefe. perfuaded the fellow to cure him again. He undertook the business, "but I must first, says he, have one of his farks," which was foon gotten. What pranks he played with it cannot be known. But within a fhort while the gentleman recovered his health. When Hattaraick came to receive his wages, he told the lady, "Your brother William shall quickly go off the country, but shall never return." She knowing the fellow's propheties to

G

#### <sup>8</sup> WITCHES, СНОЯТА, <sup>8</sup>

146

hold true, caufed her brother to make a difpefition to her of all his patrimony, to the defrauding of his younger brother George. After that this warlock had abufed the country for a long time, he was at laft apprehended at Dunbar, and brought into Edinburgh, and burnt upon the Caftle-hill.

I have inferted this ftory, which I had from the gentleman's own brother, a thing well known at that time through the country, not fo much for any matter in it, as that it may be an occasion to me to fpeak a little of charms. The word charm or incantation comes from the Latin word carmen. fignifying a verfe, because the Roman soothfavers gave their charms in verse. It is only a strange composure of words to blind the understanding of people, pretending by virtue of words great masters may be brought to pais. But words of them. felves, either spoken or written, (as these charms) have no force to bring any thing to pais. It is only the power of almighty God. Charming is much practifed by the Pope, and the Romith church. Their whole forms of religion, both in private and in public confifting of charms of all forts. Pope Leo had a charm which he faid he had from an angel, who thought that whofever carried that charm in writ about him, and faid every day three Pater Nosters, three Aves, and one Creed, shall not that day be conquered of his enemies, nor be in other danger ghoftly or bodily, but shall be protected by these holy names of Jesus Chrift, written with the four Evangelifts, and croffes between them, as + Jefus + Christus + Mef-

#### 

fiat + Soter + Emmanuel, &c. It is still a common practice among the Papifts, to carry charms about them, to make them fhot free when they go to war; as also hath been found by experience in the late Irifh wars, many of the idolatrous Irifh being found with charms in their pockets, composed by the Popish clergy. They make their hely water by charm or conjuration, thus, "I conjure thee, thou creature of water, in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghoft, that thou drive the devil out of every corner of this church and altary fo that he remain not within our precincts, which are just and holy." This is used in the dedication of their churches. Thus by holy water they not only conjure the devil from their churches. but from dwelling-houfes, from meat and drinks from fair upon the rable. They dedicate their bells in steeples, which have power to clear the air. from devils. It it likewife a fort of charm-which many witches have, namely, to cut the row-antree between the two Beltan days. If any man or wor man, horfe, or cow, shall have a piece thereof upon them, no devil or fairy shall have power to meddle with them. An old woman whom I read of, used this charm when the went to hed.

# Matthew, Mark, Luke and John,

Show 12 parally reader encoder for an

The bed he bloft that I lie on.

· .

charm, when the butter would not churn.

The second of the of G 2 - for such as

Digitized by Google

1 1 1 - 1

### WITCHES, CHOSTS,

1

Come butter come, Come butter come, Peter flands at the gate. Waiting for a butter-cake, Come butter come.

# **~~**

### Account of the Witch of Calder.

HE famous witch of Calder is not to be altogether paffed by. This horrible flave of Satan was first fuspected by her neighbours, and then her horrible witchcrafts were found to the conviction of many, and direful experience of my lord Torphichen's family.

She had a child died, which fhe gave to the devil, not only the foul, but the corpfe without burying.

She put an incantation upon the forefaid honourable lord's fon, fo that he was the terror as well as the grief of the family. This child was in a room with his fifters, he told them he knew what was doing by 'others ablent; the daughters told their lady mother. I forbear to tell all I had from eye and ear winneffes; but this one I cannot pafs. The fon was tormented extremely, and at length his pedagogue fitting up with him one night, and being fleepy, he faw a flafh of fire at the window: but thinking the child was afleep, continued to watch more carefully; and, as he thought, in a little time, the fame fire appeared at the window; the child was awake in bed, and told him he had

#### AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

been at Torryburn in the time. This child was feveral times taken away. He told the family when he was to be taken away at other times; and fometimes, even then, though they waited on him, he appeared to be lifted up in the air, to be taken from them. This witch being taken to cuftody, fhe then difcovered others who are all dead.

She was examined by the minister of the parish, and feveral others; but was brutishly ignorant, and fearce knew any thing but her wirehcraft. There was one day that this child was waited on when he was to be taken away, they kept the door and window close; but a certain perfon going to the door, was lifted in the air; but was catched by the heels and coat-tails, and brought back.

There were many and dreadful things happened to this child, which I forbear to mention, on acs count of the honourable family, and that it is too late, and in every body's head.

When the witch was examined about the corple of her child, fhe faid the corple was buried; but the wright that made the coffin declared, that the put nothing in the coffin but clouts. Then fhe faid, The child being long pined, and all the fielh taken off by the ficknels, itappeared but clouts; yet at length fhe confeffed, that the gave the corple as well as the foul to the devil, which he faid he was to make a roaft of. She with all her hellifh accomplices died in cuftody, after they had confeffed many amazing incantations, and horrible unheard of witchcrafts.

Digitized by Google

G. 3.

ago wtrenti, drostage

**\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*** Surprifing Dream of an Arcadian.

į,

Ú.

ÍN

181

'n

h

i.

R

k

2.5

A. S two Arcadians, intimate companions, were travelling together, when they came to Megara, one of them went to an inn, and the other to a friend's house. Both had fupped at their respective places, and were gone to bed; when he, who was at his friend's houfe, dreamt that his companion came to him, and begged for heaven's fake to affift him, for the inn-keeper had contrived a way to murder him. Frightened at first out of his fleep, he role up, but coming a little to himself, he thought, upon recollection, no heed was to be given to the vision, and went quietly to bed again. But he was no fooner got into his fecond fleep, but the fame vision repeated its visit, but the form of its petition was quite altered. He befought him that, fince he had not come to his affiftance, while he was among the living, he would not fuffer his death to go unrevenged: told him, that as foon as he was murdered, he was toffed by the inn keeper into a waggon, and had a little ftraw thrown over his corple. He intreated him to be ready very carly at the door before the waggon went out of town. This dream it feems disturbed him very much, and made him get up very early. He nicked the time, and met with the waggoner just at the door, and alked him what he had in his cart. The fellow run away frighted and confounded. The dead body was pulled out of it, and the whole matter

#### AND HIGHLAND SHERA. ISE

coming plainly to light, the inn-keeper fuffered for the crime. What is there one can call more divine than a dream like this?

# The Dream of Simonides.

HIS perfon, feeing a body thrown dead upon the flore, though a ftranger, caufed it to be buried. Much about that time he had it in his head to go on fhip board, but dreamt that he had warning given him by the man interred, not to go; that if he went, the fhip would infallibly be caft away. Upon this, Simonides returned, and every foul of them that went on board was loft.

# **⋇**ӂ**⋇**ӂӂӂӂӂӂӂӂӂӂӂ

### A wonderful Dream of Prestantius.

A CERTAIN gentleman, named Preftantius, had been entreating a philosopher to solve him a doubt, which the philosopher resulted to do. The night following, although Prestantius was broad awake, he saw the philosopher standing full before him, who explained his doubts to him, and went away the moment after he had done. When Prestantius met this philosopher next day, he asks him why, fince no intreaties could prevail with him the day before to answer his question, he came to him unasked, and at an unscasonable time of night, and opened every point to his fatisfaction. To G A

### WITCHES, CHOSTS,

152

whom the philosopher, thus replied. Upon my word it was not I that came to you, but in a dream I thought my own felf that I was doing you luch a fervice.

iii

E

i.

We

loi

nie 11e

ni to

te

ģ

10

3

1

Ē

٢

# KARARARARARARARARARARARAR

# Strange Dream of Archbishop Abbot's Mother.

W HEN archbishop Abbot's mother (a poor clothworker's wife in Guildford) was with child of him, the longed for a Jack, and dreamt that if the thould eat a Jack, her fon in her belly fhould be a great man. She arofe early the next morning and went with her pail to the river fide (which runs by the houfe, now an ale bouse) to take up fome water, and in the water in the pail, the found a good jack, which the dreffed, and eat it all. Several of the best inhabitants of the town were invited to the christening of the child; it was bred up a fcholar in the town, and, by degrees, eame to be archbishop of Canterbury,

Miraculous Prefervation of Dr. Hamey, by a Dream.

HEN Doctor Hamey, one of the college of phylicians in London, being a young man, went to travel towards Padua, and coming to Dover (with feveral others) he fhewed his pafs, as the reft did, to the governour there. The go-

### AND HIGHLAND SEEKS.

1.52

wernour told him, that he muft not go, but he muft keep him priloner. The doctor defired to know for what reafon; and how he had transgreffed? Well, it was his will to have it fo. The packet boat hoisted fail in the evening (which was very clear) and the doctor's companions in it. There enfued a terrible ftorm, the packet boat was loft. and all the paffengers drowned. Next day the fad news was The doctor was unknown to brought to Dover. the governour, both by name and face; but the night before, the governour had a perfect vision in s dream, of doctor Hamey who came to pals over to Calais, and that he had a warning to ftop him. This the governour told the doctor the next day. The doctor was a pious good man, and has feveral! times related the flory.

# 

# A Murder wonderfully discovered by a Dream.

N 1690, one in Ireland dreamt of a brother or near relation of his (who lived at Amefbury in Wilthire) that he faw him riding on the Downs, and that two thieves robbed and murdered him. The dream awaked him; he fell affeep again, and had the like dream. He wrote to his relation an account of it, and defcribed the complexion, flature; and cloaths of the thieves, and advifed him totake care of himfelf. Not long after he had received this mon itory letter, he rode towards Salifbury, and was robbed and murdered; and the two vil-

154 WITCHES, GHOSTS, Jains were discovered by this letter, tried, executed, and hung in chains on the road to London.

## 

# Surprifing Dream of Glaphyra.

CAPHYRA, the daughter of king Archi-T laus, after the death of hertwo first hufbands, (being married to a third, who was brother to her first husband, and fo passionately in love with her, that he turned off his former wife, to make room for this marriage) had a very odd kind of dream. She fancied that the faw her first husband coming towards her, and that fhe embraced him with great tenderness; when, in the midst of the pleafure which fhe expressed at the fight of him, he reproached her after the following manner; "Glaphyra, fays he, thou haft made good the old faying, that women are not to be trufted. Was not I the hufband of thy virginity? Have I not children by thee? How couldft thou forget our loves, fo far as to enter into a fecond marriage, and after that into a third; nay, to take for thy hufband a man who has fo shamelessly crept into the bed of his brother? However, for the fake of our past loves, I shall free thee from thy prefent reproach, and make thee mine for ever." Glaphyra told this dream to feveral women of her acquaintance, and died foon after.

AND HIGHLAND SBERS. 155

# **◈X\$X\$X\$X\$X\$X\$X\$X\$X\$X\$X**\$X\$X

Remarkable Vision of King James V.

K ING James V, dreamed, that James Hamilton, (who was executed for high treafon) was running at him with his drawn fword; and that first he cut off his right arm, then his left, and threatned shortly to come and take away his life; and then disappeared. When the king awoke in a fright; and pondering about the event of his dream, word was brought him, that both his fons departed this life, almost at one and the fame time.

▓⋬⋎⋋⋉⋌⋌⋎⋋⋧⋬⋳⋼⋹⋹⋎⋌⋋⋌⋌⋎⋹⋖

# The Dream of St. Polycarp.

S T. Polycarp bishop of Smyrna, a man eminent for his great piety, learning and fanctity of manners, when the perfecution growing hot at Smyrna, the general cry was, away with the impious; let Polycarp be fought for. The good man, unmoved at the news, refolved to endure the brunt, until his friends, knowing his importance and usefulness to the church, prevailed with him to turn afide to a neighbouring village, where with a few companions, he continued day and night in prayer, earnestly interceding with heaven for the peace and tranquillity of all the churches in the world: three days before he was feized by those employed

G 6

#### WITCHERSGHOBTSFE

156

to hunt for him, falling in a trance at night, as he was at prayer, he dreamed, that his pillow was on fire, and was burnt to afhes, which, when he awakened, he told his friends, and was a prophetic prefage that he flould be burnt alive for the testimony of Chrift; in the mean while his friends prevailed further with him, to retire to another village, where he was found out by the hunters, whom he might have avoided, but did not chuse it, faying, the Lord's will be doner the was simmediately forducted into the city, at the command of Hered the Trenarcha, or justice of the peace in that diftrict, who was his mortal enemy a Beingaled to the place of execution, a voice was heard from heaven by many, faying, Polycarp, be friong and quit thyfelf like a man. Being brought before the publick tribunal, where the proconful baving afked, if he was Polycarp, answered in the affirmative; and, though feveral deaths and tortures were named, it was agreed at length he fhould be butnt; towards which the apparatus being prepared, he was tied to a flake, but at his own defire, not nailed; for he faid, he was endued with courage enough to abide the fire without nailing. When the pile was lighted, the flames, how violent foever, in a most marvellous manner, formed themselves in an arch, fo as they did not touch or affect the body of the dying martyr : which the cruel unrelenting perfecutors obferving, ordered one prefent to difpatch him with a fword, who having thrust him inthe fide, fuch abundance of blood iffied from the wound, as extinguished the fire, in Those who are curious to have this mournfultheme at more length,

### AND HIGHLANDISEER SI

will find it, in all its circumstances, in Doctor Cave's lives of the primitive fathers, from page 18ff, to page 22d, folio edition. And the second s

ARBARA MPherfon, relict of the deceat Mr. Alexanders M Leod; late minister of St. Kilda, informed mey the natives of that island have a particular kind of the fecond dight; which is always a forerunner of their approaching end. Some months before they ficken, they are haunted with an apparition refembling themfelves in all refpects, as to their perfon, features or cloathing: This'smage (feemingly animated,) walks with them in the fields, in broad day-light; and if they are employed in delving, harrowing, feed fowing, or any other occupation, they are at the fame time mimicked by this ghoftly vifitant. My informer added further, that having vilited a fick perfort of the inhabitants, the had the curiofity to enquire of him. if at any time he had feen any refemblance of himfelf, as above described ? he answered in the affirmative, and told her, that to make further trial, as he was going out of his house on a morning, he put on ftraw-rope garbens, inflead of those he formerly uted, and having gone to the fields, his other felf appeared in fuch igadters ...... The conclusion was, the inficke man died of that ailments and the no longer queftioned the trith of those remarkable prefages.

1:57

458 WITCHESS GHOSTISS

### 

Strange Inflance of the Second-Sight of Marion Ghearr, a noted Seer.

ONALD M'Caskill tenant in Glendale, with whole probity I am intimately acquainted, informed me, That when he was a fervant to Alexander M'Leod tackiman of Brucairre, one Donald Martin, his fellow-fervant and companion in the fame houfe, had got Katherine M'Leod (fifter to the landlord.) with child; and that, thereafter, Marion Ghearr, a notable feer, coming into the houle at night, as the paffed a partition, fell on the floor and fainted away; the people of the house having taken care of her, enquired after fhe recovered, (as the was wont to fee the fecond fight,) if fhe faw it at that time; fhe told fhe had; and that, as the entered, the faw two corpfes ftretched to the dales that flood in the partition, which gave her fuch a fright as made her drop on the floor, Soon thereafter the above Katherine M'Leod died in labour, without being delivered, and those dales were employed for her coffin.

#### AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 159

### **ELIGINATION CLARENCE DE LA COMPANY**

The Second Sight of Alexander M'Donald.

BOUT five o'clock at night, Alexander M<sup>4</sup> Donald and half a dozen more, all honeit tenants, came into the change-house of Kilmore in Slate, about a piftol fhot from the kirk, to take a moderate refreshment, it being in the month of De. comber, then cold frofty weather; about an hour after coming in, he accidentally went to the door, which fronted to the kirk yard, faw, to his great furprife, the whole kirk-yard was eovered over with men; not only fo, but heard the confused murmur of their speech, yet not to as to diffinguish word by word, or to understand any part thereofs the moon was to bright, that he difcerned a croud about the place of burial diffinctly, belonging to the family of M'Donald, and the reft of the company difperfed in two's and three's over the whole church-yard. After he had fufficiently fatisfied his curiofity, he went into the change-houfe, and told the company what he had feen, who immediately forung to the door, and had the fame fight for the fpace of twelve minutes, and then it gradu. ally vanished from their fight, they being ten in: number. The wife of the house, her daughter and fervant, are still in life, who were of the numher that faw this vision; and, it is observable, that a month thereafter, the old lady M'Donald was! buried in the very fpot where they imagined to. have feen the throng of people.

100

Remarkable Account of the fudden Death of Archibald M'Queen.

N the year 1751, Archibald M'Queen, fon to the deceast 'reverend Mr. Archibald M'Queen late minister of Snifort, leaving his father's house on a Thursday morning, in the month of October, went across the hills of Troternish, to a place on the east-fide called Rigg: in his way from thence to Tomatome, about four in the afternoon, he was taken with an apoplectic fit, of which he died on the fpot, though within a piltol-fhot of Mr. Nicolfon's house, who, by his profession is a physician, and faw him drop, and ran in vain to his relief: It was fo late, that it was deferred to fend word to his father till day-break, as there was a hill of fix miles between both villages : but that night, betwixt the hours of eleven and twelve, after Mr. Archibald and his fpoufe had gone to bed, they heard a lamentable noife about the houfe, as it were women mourning; whereupon Mr. Archibald ordered people immediately to look out what the matter was, but they faw nothing, fo went to bed; but no foner were they laid down, than they heard the fame lamentation and clapping of hands, which is a Highland cuftom with women to express their grief for the loss of near friends; fo he ordered two out again; who furrounded the house, but faw nothing: In twenty minutes thereafter, they heard howling and lamentation a third time; on which

# AND HIGHLAND SEP 11,

the good-wife of the house, and her fifter, furrounded the house, but faw nothing. The landlord being a weak tender old man, about eighty years of age; the whole family flept no more; and about eight o'clock in the morning, an express arrived from Tottarome, acquainting them of Archibald their fon's fudden death; whereupon the whole family, were in an uproar of cries and lamentations; fo that the former was a fure forerunner of the late ter. There are plenty of people fill living to attelt these facts. We are sell by Atid and Augus ar ow

11 .... \*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*

: <u>1</u>

and a

The Dream of Alexander M'Donald, warning him of the Destruction of a Corn-field.

. .16 Lexander M'Donald of Kingfborough, (when living in the possession of Aird, in the remote end of Trotternish), dreamed that he faw an old reverend man come to him, defiring him to get out of bed, and get his fervants together, and make haste to his corn, as his own whole cattle, and his tenant's cattle alfo, had got out of the fold, and were in the middle of a large field behind the house ; he awaked and told his wife, with whom he confulted whether he would rife or not; but the telling him it was but a dream, and not worth noticing, advising him to lie still, which he obeyed; but no fooner fell afleep, than the former old man appeared to him, and feemed angry, by. telling Mr. M'Donald (then of Aird), he the old

price of discound ?

161

as the other off

A will beat

#### NETCHES GROSTS

man was very idle, in acquainting him of the lofs he would or had by this time fuffained by his outtle, and feemed not to heed what he faid, and fo went off. Mr. M'Donald awaking the fecond time, told this to his wife, and would be at rifing in any event, but the would not allow him, and ridiculed him for noticing the folly of a confused dream, fo that, after attempting to get up, he was, at his wife's perfusion, prevailed upon to lie down again; and falling afleep, it being now near break-of-day, the old gentleman appeared to him the third time, with a frowning countenance, and told him that he might now lie still, for the cattle were now furfeited of his corn, were lying in it; and that it was for his welfare that he came to acquaint him so often, as he was his grand uncle by the father; and fo went off. He awaking in about an hour thereafter, arofe and went out, and actually found his own and his tenant's cattle lying in his corn, after being tired of eating thereof; which corn, when comprised, the loss amounted to eight bolls of meal.



Digitized by Google

162

AND BIGHLAND SEBRS.

162

# *૾ઌૡૡૡૡૡૡૡૡૡૡૡ*

Account of an Apparition to Colonel Ogiluie.

HE reverend Mr. Ogilvie, one of the minifters of Aberdeen, relates, that colonel Ogilvie, of his acquaintance, had given in too much to the fashionable vices of the age, and having a comrade of the same turn, who, as well as he, queftioned the being of a God, and the immortality of the foul; they entered into a compact, that, if it was possible for departed fouls to re-animate their bodies, whoever of them died first, should appear to the furvivor. Thereafter, his friend having gone abroad, and as the Colonel fat in his chamber at home, he faw him enter, and arole to falute him; but he put off the ceremony, faying, he only came to acquaint him there was a God, and that he was himfelf condemned; upon which he disappeared: the Colonel having marked the day, hour, month and year, found out, that his friend dropt off the ftage precifely at that time, which fo reformed him, that he became and continued remarkably pious all his days. I had this relation from Mr. Niel M'Leod minister in Mull, who had it from Mr. Ogilvie minister, and he from the Colonel, who appeared ready and fond to fatiffy any that inquired about it.

WDTCHTS; CHOSTS;

3 64

# 

Account of an Apparition to Mercatus.

Aronius giveth an example parallel to the at bove, of Marcillinus Ficinus, who being in a dispute with Michael Mercatus about the immortality of the foul, they agreed, by a folemn vow, that whoever of them died first should appear to his friend, and gave him certainsintelligence. It was Fieinus his fate first to die; and, not long after this mutual refolution, he was punctual to his promise: Mercatus being very intent on his studies in a morning, heard a horfe riding by with all fpeed, and observed that he stopped at his windows and then heard the voice of his friend Eigings, crying out aloud, O Michael! Michaels vera funt illa; Those things are true: whereupon be or pened his window, and espied Marcillinus on a white steed, called after him, but he vanished out of his fight: he fent. inftantly to Elorence to know how Marcillinus did, and understood that he died about that hour he called at his wimdow. 经生物的 医马斯诺氏试验病

Digitized by Google

en gebieden

o – Turkovská proslovat – Star Vzdal sati brana – Bra

erent the holden ministration in energy

### AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 165

# 000000000000000000000

Account of an Apparition to Jonathan Easton.

N the year 1745, Jonathan Eafton, living at Newport in Rhode illand, having got a young girl, fourteen years of age or thereby, of the natives, in his fervice; and fometime thereafter, he and his wife taking a jaunt into the country, left the charge of his house to the faid young girl; and among other things a garduine of rum. An Indian girl that staid in the family, had a passion for the rum, and made frequent demands on the housekeeper for fome of it; but fhe not complying, the Indian maid rofe up against her, broke her neck and threw her body into a draw-well? Mr. Eafton on his return miffing his houfe-keeper, asked of the Indian maid about her; who answered, That soon after he went off she left the house, but did not return: about a month thereafter, as Mr. Eafton was in bed, he faw an apparition between fleep and awake, informing him, the Indian girl had murdered his fervant and thrown her into the draw-well, of which he at first did not take notice; but the fcene being thrice repeated, he confidered there might be fomething in it; whereupon he called one of the town council, and both going to the well, found the body of the girl, and thereupon feized the Indian maid, who immediately confeffed the murder, for which the was executed.

### WITE #####

166

# Inflance of the Second Sight of an old Seer.

. Young girl was contracted to a gentleman in the Lewes, equal to her in birth and other circumstances; yet a Seer that lived about the family, frequently told her, fhe fhould never be married to that man; and even upon the night when the parfon who came on the place to join their hands, the bride and bridegroom being compleatly dreffed, and ready waiting to fulfil the ceremony. the Seer perfifted in what he had fo often afferted. In the mean time, the bride having flept out of the room after night fell, the was met with by a gentleman, at the head of twelve perfons, who carried her to a boat hard by, and, conducting her to an. island at fome distance from the continent, waited, there until they were married, and the Seer's prediction fulfilled. I had this ftory told me by a gentleman, one Donald M'Leod, lineally defcended of the M'Leods of Lewes, a family now extinct, but once a great antient and flourishing. family, descended from the Norwegian kings, who possessed the Isle of Man, and the western Hebrides for feveral centuries.

### AND BIGHLAND (BERN 167)

# **╈╌╢╌╬╌┟╴╬╌╎╌╬╌╎╌╬╌┥╴╬╌┥╴╬╌┥╌╬╌╎╸╬╌┤╌╬╌╎╸**╬╾╢╸

#### The Dream of Lauchlan M'Kinnon.

Auchlan M'Kinnon of Corrichatachan, a per-1 fon of known candour, and unblemithed morals, informed me, that, on a certain night he dreamed, that he was at Miffinish in Mull, and obferved that country had a more agreeable afpect than usual; and that as he advanced to the mansion house, he was met and coldly received by the landlord, who having invited him in, they turned into an apartment, in which there was a flandingbed, where the landlord all on a fudden, tumbled, ftretched himfelf at his full length, and lay on his back; and that immediately thereafter, the deceased Mr. Alexander Nicolfon of the Episcopal Clergy, appeared and feemed to whilper Millinifh fomething in his ear, and then went out of the room. He told this dream in the morning to his fpouse, and within a few days, as they were fitting down to dinner, a courier prefented him with a packet of letters, fealed with black, war; upon which he retired, and having opened the letters, found Millinish departed this life the very night he had the above dream; and, having gone to the interment, on his arrival, and entering the house, found the corpse laid in that bed and room he had dreamed of but a few days before.

#### WITCHES, GHOSTS;

1 68

### 

Surprifing Second-Sight of Lord Bruce.

HE unfortunate lord Bruce, faw diffinctly the figure or impression of a mort head, on the looking-glafs in his chamber, that very morning he fet out for the fatal place of rendezvous, where he loft his life in a duel; and alked of fome that flood by him, if they observed that strange appearance? Which they answered in the negative. His remains were interred at Bergen-op Zoon, over which a monument was crected, with the emblem of a looking-glass impressed with a mort head. to perpetuate the furprifing representation which feemed to indicate his approaching untimely end. I had this narration from a field-officer, whofe ho. nour and candour is beyond fuspicion, as he had it himself from general Steuart in the Dutch ferwice. The monument flood intire for a long time. until it was partly defaced, when that ftrong place was reduced by the weakness or treachery of Cronstrom. the governor.

AND NEGHDAND SEERS.

160

# **()\*\*()\*\*()\*\*()\*\*()\*\*()\*\*()\*()\*()\***()\*\*()\*)

Dream, Sc. of Mes. Anderfon.

RS. Anderfon relates, that, in fpring 1751, as the lay awake in her bed in Kilmuir (the reft of the family being all affeep), the heard a great noise behind the partition of deals that was shole to her bed head; the imagined that part of the wall of the house had fallen, called to her fon to get up, and go out to fee if the wall was fallen: which he declining, the, in a few minutes, went out, viewed the wall which flood firm, and fo difappointed her expectation. Same night Florence Beaton: her fervant maid, dreamed, that Donald' M'Caskill present beadle, their door-neighbour. carried a large white mutton into his own house. and hung it up. About fun-rife that morning. John M'Leod of Drynoch, and his fervant, coming from Dunvegan, went by the end of the house, about the fixth part of an English mile in the fight of the houses, the fervant flor himself accidentally with his mafter's fusee; his corple was carried by Donald M'Caskill and others, into his own house: the gun and wallet he carried were laid at the partition in Mrs. Anderson's, and the deal where she heard most of the noife, was taken down, and the corple laid thereon; thus both the noife and dream had their completion in three or four hours.

H

170 WITCHES, GHOSTS,

### 

Instance of the Second-Sight of Alexander M'Leod.

Lexander M'Leod of Lofgander being at Uinnifh, and on the fhore, when Lofgander was fending a boat and crew, to ferry cows from the fmall isles of Uinnish, one Murdoch M'Farlane, obtained leave from his mafter not to go as one of the crew; and when he had left the boat, and came to the place where the declarant flood, he faid, he repented not to have gone with the reft; the relater faid to him he might go yet, at which he ran as fast as he could, and, as the boat was just going from the rock, he gave a fpring to get into her; got his breaft on the gunwale of the boat, but his feet funk into the fea a little above the ancles; and as he was heaving up his feet to get them into the boat, the declarant faw his two foles as red as blood, and faid to the by-ftanders, that fome accident would happen before their return by what he had feen, which he told publicly. John M'Leod, one of the crew, in their way home, from the illes the faid day, was wounded by one of the cows horns in the boat: The Seer, when they came on shore, faw this man now covered over with real blood. He fevered and died of the faid wound in a very fhort time. And this was the fecond and last time that he faw the Second Sight: Which had its completion the fame day it appeared to his imagination.

# 

The Second-Sight of John and Duncan Campbell.

**TOhn Campbell younger of Ardflignish, in Ard** namorchuann, in the year 1729, returning home with Duncan Campbell his brother, fince deceased, as they drew near the house, in a plain furrounded with buthes of wood, where they in tended to discharge their fusees at a mark, observed a young girl, whom they knew to be one of their domeftics, croffing the plain, and having called her by name, she did not answer, but ran into the thicket. As the two brothers had been fome days from home, and willing to know what happened in their absence, the youngest, John, purfued after, but could not find her. Immediately, as they arrived at home, having acquainted their mother, they faw the faid girl; and called after her. but she avoided their fearch, and would not speak to them: Upon which they were told, she departed this life that fame day. I had this relation from James Campbell in Girgadale, a young man of known modefty and candour, who had the ftory at feveral times from the faid John Campbell.

H 2

#### 172, WITCHES, GHOSTS,

### **{**X}**{X}{X}{X}**

The Second-Sight of Archibald M'Lean.

**TAVING** frequently had occasion to converse with the late reverend Mr. Donald M'Leod, minister of the gospel, anent the Second Sight, I could not, with all my philosophy, the force of my arguments, or from any inftances which give credit to that kind of prediction, convince him there was any troth in them; but he always infifted those feeming intimations were the pure offspring of ignorance or enthusiaftic credulity; and always advanced, we were to trust to a more fure word of prophecy, as if he had believed that revelation by dreams and visions was entirely ceased, and yet this perfon, who in all other refpects was, more than most of men, (without being divinely inspired) remarkable for extensive benevolence and fanctity of manners; God was pleafed to make him an example of, to shew that the infinite God is not to: be limited in his all-wife operations, by the erring confined conceptions of human understanding: for, about a fortnight before he departed this life, one Archibald M'Lean his fervant, (who had never before feen the Second Sight), as he was going in, under night, to a room in the closet, before he entered, faw, through a chink in the leaf, that chamber illuminated with an extraordinary blaze of light, and, having entered, faw a corpfe, ftretched on a deal that flood in the room, dreffed up in his winding-fheet; which having told next day among

his fellow-fervants, the minister at length was informed of it, who having called for the Seer, and examined him on what he had feen, he owned and affirmed the fcene for truth; upon which the minister faid he did not believe it, though he never knew him before to have told a lie. The mistrefs of the house being prefent, in order to expose the vanity of the Second Sight, refolved to employ that deal in fome immediate use, and ordered it to be laid alide; but before that was done, the minister fevered, of which he died in fix days, and that very deal was laid under his corpfe. after it was washen: Of all which I was informed by the Seer himfelf, by the relict, and the defunct's brother.

### The Second-Sight of Katherine M'Lean.

M. B. Donald M'Leod, late minister of Diurinith, having waited on the mistrefs of Uinnish, to give her the account of her brother's death, who was killed at the fiege of Quebec, the diftreffed fister for fome time abandoned herfelf to the most violent pangs of grief; and as the was then incapable of receiving any relief from his ghoftly admonitions, he thought proper to leave her to herfelf for fome time; and foon thereafter, as he returned up ftairs, one Katherine M'Lean, a notable woman Seer, faw him from head to foot covered in his throud, and told it the fame inftant to Mary Anderfon, a young woman in the family, and in com-

H 3

Digitized by Google

173

pany with her; adding to the difcovery, that as Mr. Donald had given the mournful tidings to the miftrefs, which had bathed her fo much in tears, ere long his own death would very much augment her affliction, and be the fubject of univerfal grief to all his parifhioners; but withal defired the young woman not to fpeak to any perfon of what fhe had told her, until the event had juftified the prediction; which happened in fifteen days thereafter. I had this narration from Mr. Anderfon, who had it from his daughter and the Seer.

# 

### The Second-Sight of Lauchlane M'Culloch.

IN the year 1744, Lauchlane M'Culloch, then fervant to Alexander M'Donald of Gearry-Dhonil, in Bein-Bicula, coming out of his master's houfe under night, before he had gone many paces, there appeared to him, at no great diftance, a promiscuous heap of red-coats, and Highland-men, on the path that led to the house, which fight fo frighted him, that in the hurry he was in to get back to the house, he struck his shin against a stone to the effusion of his blood; and immediately, as foon as he entered, told what he had feen to his fellowfervants. In 1746, captain Ferguson, who commanded the Furnace floop of war, at the head of a corps of the troops, and Argyle militia, came to Gearry Dhonil's houfe, which gave an opportunity to all that were in the family to fee them really, as

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 175 M'Culloch had feen them about two years before, by the fecond fight. I had this relation from Alexander M'Donald, fon to the above Gearry-Dhonil; a good fenfible, modeft young man, who acknowleged to me, that M'Culloch owned to have feen the fight as it came to pafs.

### The Second Sight of Neil Betton.

EIL Betton, a fober judicious perfon, and elder in the session of Diurinish, informed me, as he had it from the deceased Mr. Kenneth Betton, late minister in Trotternish, that a farmer in the village of Airaidh, on the west fide of the country, being towards evening to quit his work, he observed a traveller coming towards him, as he ftood close to the high-way; and, as he knew the man, waited his coming up; but when he began to fpeak with him, the traveller broke off the road abruptly, to the fhore that was hard by; which, how foon he entered, he gave a loud cry; and, having proceeded on the shore, gave another loud cry at the middle of it, and fo went on, until he came to a river, running through the middle of it, which he no fooner entered than he gave a third cry, and then faw him no more. On the farmer's coming home, he told all what he had heard and feen to those of his houshold; fo the ftory spread, until from hand to hand it came to the perfon's own knowledge. who, having feen the farmer afterwards, enquired of him narrowly about it; who owned and told

H 4

176

#### WITCHES, GBOSTIS,

the whole as above. In lefs than a year thereafter, the fame man, going with two more to cut wattling for creeks, in Coille-na-Skiddil, he and they were drowned in the river where he heard him give the last cry.

### The breaking of a Man's Leg foretold by an old Seers

N the year 1723, or 1724, there lived in the island of Isla, Angus M'Millan, an honest conscientious country farmer, in good efteem with all his acquaintance. He, and my informer, happened to meet on a day at Mr. Donald Campbell's house (M'Millan's landlord); Mr. Campbell upbraided him (in joke) with the name of Seer, &c. He made him answer, that, though he was not of that tribe, he ought not to jest for his diversion on fuch a ferious fubject; however, he could tell him of an event which was to happen that fame day in which he was the principal perfon concerned; and then told him, in prefence of the company, he would break his leg before he arrived at Sunderland's, about a mile's diftance. Mrs. Campbell hearing this prophecy, defired Mr. Campbell to flay at home for this day; but he laughed at her credulity, caused her to bring him a dram to drink to the Seer, and immediately took his horfe (that ftood faddled at the door); M'Millan and my informer following on foot, found him fprawling on the fand, and his leg broken, by a fall of horfe and

177

rider: whereupon they laid him on a bier brought from the church, and carried him with the help of others to Sunderland's houfe, where a doctor being accidentally, fet the leg; my informer, (a perfon of great candour) and M'Millan himfelf affifting at the operation.

### The Death of Matthew Laird foretold.

T Rapho, ten miles south west from Londonderry, lived James Laird merchant, and Mary Henderson his wife, a virtuous and pious gentlewoman. To them were born three fons, Matthew, Francis, and John: The father employing himfelf in the business of his merchandize, intrufted the education of the children (for most part) to the mother: In this charge the fo well fucceeded, that fhe brought up the two eldeft for the ministry. About the year 1701, or 1702, beginning of winter, the fent Matthew the eldeft, for his last year, to study divinity at Glasgow. Some few days after he left Rapho, as the and her fervant. maid were fitting by the fire-fide, after the reft of the family were gone to bed, the night being flormy, the good woman fmoaking her pipe; all on a fudden the and her maid heard feveral doleful loud cries, the first loudest, the rest by degrees turning lower and lower: At the very first crys. the mother threw the pipe away, clapping her hands, and cried with a loud voice. Yon is the cry of my Matthew, and this night he is drowned! She im-

Hç

#### 178 WITCHES, GHOSTS, ...

mediately lighted a candle, got the key of his fludy; fhe and the maid went in, and found every thing in the fame order her fon had left them. Upon their return to the house, her weeping-and lamentation alarmed the reft of the family; and fhe telling them what fhe had heard, all of them fpent the remainder of that night in tears. And foon thereaster, to their inexpressible grief, were confirmed in the mother's fufpicion of what fhe feared from fo extraordinary a prefage. My informer heard the above relation frequently from her own mouth (being a fchool-boy in the faid Rapho, fome few years after the thing happened).

### Surprising Dream of Kenneth Morison.

K Enneth Morifon, of good reputation with his co-temporaries, then living at Glendale, had a revelation in a dream, as follows: A perfon informed him in fleep, that if he fhould repair to the kirk of Killchoan, and look out at the eaft window, he might fee at the diftance of two pair of butts, in a direct line eaftward, a ftone larger than any near it in that direction; upon removing of which, he would find filver, which had been hid under it: And accordingly he loft no time, but went the next day to take his obfervation as he was directed; and, having found out the ftone, was not difappointed, as it overlay a heap of filver under it of different fize, coinage and value: A part

179

of which was not then of the common currency. I had formerly this flory given me for certain: But the above nartation was lately confirmed to me by Alexander Morifon an elder in the parifh of Diurinnifh, and grandchild to the faid Kenneth, who had it delivered to him from doctor Donald Morifon his own father, in fubftance the fame with what is already mentioned.

## **\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\***\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*

### The Second-Sight of Mr. Sinclair.

N the year 1756, Richard Sinclair, then merchant in the town of Thurso, returning at even home with his fervant, as they came to the river clofe by the town, found it was fwelled by a fall of rain, and much increased by the tide, which was in : the latter feemed averse to ford, which his master obferving, lighted and gave him his own horfe, and mounted his fervant's horfe, with which having entered the river, was foon carried by the flood out of his faddle, and was drowned. His wife knowing nothing then of the matter, as the was going from one room to another in her own house. faw Mr. Sinclair go up the ftair to his own room, and called to a fervant-maid to bring him a candle and make up a fire; but after the fervant had brought the light in great hafte, found no perfon within .. In lefs than an hour the noife went through the town, that the gentleman was drowned. I had this account from a perfon that came to the H 6.

180 WITCHES, GHOSTS,

town next day, where the fecond fight of the preceeding night was the common topic of converfation.

### ansater the the test at the the the the the the

## The Second Sight of John M'Lean.

OHN M'Lean of Knock, an elderly reputable gentleman, living on their effate, as he walked in the fields before fun fet, he faw a neighbouring perfon, who had been fick a long time, coming that way, accompanied with another man; and, as they drew near, he asked them some questions, and how far they intended to go? The first answered, they were to travel forward to a village he named, and then purfued his journey with a more than ordipary pace; Next day early in the morning, he was invited to his neighbour's interment, which furprifed him much, as he had feen and fpoke with him the evening before; but was told by the meffenger that came for him, the deceased person had been confined to his bed for feven weeks, and that he departed this life a little before fun fet, much about the time he faw him in a vision the preceeding day.



## #D 3 C C C A TO " ... K" ): ( " ... K" C C A TO #D 3 C F

The Second Sight of the Duke de Sully.

HE Duke de Sully mentions in his memoirs, That as he was at night fortifying the caffle of Paffy, he faw diftinctly two armies in the air; and that, the next morning, as he was reflecting on the fame furprizing appearance, he had a letter from Henry VI. then King of Navarre, acquainting him, That the Duke de Main's army being joined with the Spaniards, was ready to give him battle, which happened the day following at Ivory; as may be feen at more length in the faid memoirs, page 353. It is true he fays, " Je ne fcay fi il eft realité ou illusion." But Dovilas, who wrote the history of those times, is more express, and describes the phænomenon, Livre 11, in all the frightful circumftances that attended it, as feen by the whole army.

╺<del>╞╶╡╌╡╌╡╌╡╌╡╌╡╌╡╴╡╴╡╸╎╴╡╴╡╸╎╴</del>╪╌┾

... The Second Sight of the Emperor Vespasian.

THE Emperor Vefpafian, feized with a pathon for vifiting the refidence of the deity Serapis at Alexandria, to confult him about the flate and fortune of the empire, commanded all men to retire from the temple, and then entered himfelf: While he was intent on contemplating the image of the deity, he perceived behind him one of the

#### 182 WITCHES, GHOSTS

grandees of Egypt, named Bafilides, whom he knew then to be feveral days journey diftant from Alexandria, and confined by ficknefs: He examined the priefts, Whether Bafilides had that day entered the temple? And afked fuch as he met, whether he had been feen in the city? Which they all denied. Then, by horfemen purpofely difpatched, he fully learnt, that he was at that inftant eighty miles from thence; and then he underftood the vifion to be divine; and from the name of Bafilides inferred an effectual anfwer. If any are curious for a further detail, he will find it at more length in Tacitus, from page 270 to page 273, in Vol. 6. of Gordon's tranflation, Lib. 4.

### **\$**

### Wonderful Prodigies before the Destruction of Jerusalem.

**B**EFORE the total deftruction of Jerufalem, under the conduct of Titus the fon of Vefpafian, many prodigies were feen in the air, city, and temple, all portending the utter ruin of that famous miftrefs of the Eaft, conformable to our Saviour's prediction; fuch as a comet hung over it for a whole year, in the figure of a fword; a wonderful light about the altar, a little before the revolt, at the ninth hour of the night, and continued for the fpace of half an hour as bright as day. Upon the celebration of the Pafchal feaft, at the fame feflival, a cow was delivered of a lamb in the middle of the temple; and the caftern gate of the in-

ner temple, all made of folid brafs, and fo heavy that it was as much as twenty men could do to fhut, befides that it was fastened with iron bolts and bars, mortifed into a huge threshold of one entire stone, about the fixth hour opened of itself.

1

1

lĈ

Ľ

đ

1

ţ

5

2

ŝ,

Some time after the feftival was over, in the month Artemifius, there were feen by many up and down the air, before fun-fet, chariots and armed men all over the country, paffing along with the clouds, round about the city: And what is equally, if not more wonderful, four years before the war commenced, when the city was in profound peace, and flowing in plenty, one Jefus, 'a plain country fellow, coming to the feast of tabernacles, broke out in a fudden into this exclamation, " A voice from the east, a voice from the west, a voice to Jerufalem, people and temple, &c." And this was his cry, day and night, in all places and thro' every ftreet. Upon this behaviour, being brought before Albinus the governor of Judea, he was feverely lashed, which he bore without tears or supplication: After his bad usage, he kept filent until the war broke out, and then he took the tour of the wall once again, crying out with a ftronger voice than ordinary, "Woe to this city, temple, and people; concluding, woe to myfelf;" and at that inftant was taken off, or beat down by a ftone from an engine.

#### 164 WITCHES, GHOSTS

# **ාග්**මය තම්මය තම්මය තම්මය තම්මය

### The Second Sight of an Inhabitant of the Town of Killdonan.

HE following account is known to the whole inhabitants of the ifland of Eigg, lying in the latitude of 56 d. 20 m. north; longitude 14 degrees. There was a tenant in this island, that was a native, a follower of the captain of Clanranald, that lived in a town called Killdonan, in the year of God 1685, who told publickly to the whole inhabitants, upon the Lord's day, after divine fervice, by father O'Rain, then prieft of that place, That they should all flit out of that ifle, and plant themselves somewhere else, because that people of Arange and different habits and arms were to come to the ifle, and to use all acts of hoftility, as killing, burning, tirling, and deforcing of women; finally, to discharge all that the hands of an enemy could do, but what they were, or whence they came, he could not tell. At the first there was no regard had to his words, but frequently thereafter he begged of them to notice what he faid, otherwife they fhould repent it when they could not help it, which took fuch an impression upon some of his near acquaintance, as that feveral of them transported themfelves and their families, even then, fome to the ifle of Cannay, fome to the ifle of Rum, fourteen days before the enemy came thither, under the command of one Major Ferguson and Captain Pottinger, whilft there was no word of their coming,

385

ar any fear of them conceived. In the month of June 1680 this man fell fick, and father O'Bain came to fee him, in order to give him the benefit of absolution and extreme unction, attended with feveral of the inhabitants of the ille, who, in the first place, narrowly questioned him before some of his friends, and begged him to recant his former folly. and his vain prediction; to whom he answered, That they should find very shortly the truth of what he had fpoken, and fo he died. And within fourteen or fifteen days thereafter, I was eye-witnels (being then a prisoner with Captain Pottinger) to the truth of what he did foretel; and being beforehand well instructed of all that he faid, I did admire to fee it particularly verified; especially that of the different habits and arms, fome being clad with red coats, fome with white coats and grenadier caps, fome armed with fword and pike, and fome with fword and mufket.

MARLXXXX MARLXXXX MARL

### A noble Peer wonderfully preferved by a Gentleman's Second-Sight.

Noble peer of this nation, being one morning in his bed chamber, and attended by feveral perfons, when his fervant had put a new coat upon his lord, a gentleman ftanding by, prefently cried out, For God's fake, my lord, put off that coat: and being afked the reafon? He replied, That he faw a whinger or poniard flick in the breaft of it. The noble peer effecting this as a meer

fancy, replied, This coat was honeftly come by, and I fee no reason why I may not wear it. The gentleman still intreated, and earnessly craved that it might be put off; upon which debate the noble peer's lady not being far off, came in, and being informed of the whole affair, intreated her lord to comply with the gentleman's defire; which he did, mean time one of the fervants standing by, defired the lady to give it him, and he would wear it; fhe granted his requeft; who put it on, and ere night he was stabbed by a poniard in that very place which the gentleman had pointed to in the morn-This relation I had from a very ingenious. ing. and understanding gentleman, who was grand-child to the faid noble peer.

#### 

### Surprizing Instance of the Second Sight at Berwick. upon Tweed.

SOME years fince as a woman was buying fifh at the foot of Hyde-Hill, Berwick, the fifh-woman began to tremble in a violent manner; upon which the woman who was buying, aiked, What ail (ther? The fifh-woman replied, If you faw what I do juft now, you would be as terrified as I am. I fee nothing, fays the other, but a man riding up the hill in his cart.——He is, indeed, in his cart, anfwered the fifh-woman, but juft after him there is a black coffin.

The woman who was buying the fifth told the above to a gentlewoman at twelve o'clock in the fore-

186

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 187 - noon, and about fix o'clock in the evening, the man fell from his cart, and was killed.

# 0000000000000000000

### Dreadful End of an Old Witch.

N a treatife called Speculum Hiftoriæ, we have this ftrange relation: An old witch who had been very famous in her time for her inchantments, kept a jackdaw, which at a certain time fpoke; at which the woman let fall her knife as the was at dinner, and grew extreme pale, and at length after many fighs and groans, the broke forth into these words, This day my plough is come to its laft period, and I shall certainly fuffer fome great evil: Whilft fhe thus fpoke, a meffenger brought word that her fon was dead; upon which news fhe immediately fell fick; and fending for her other two children, who were a monk, and a nun, fhe with abundance of tears spake thus to them, I have by my wretched fate followed witchcraft these many years, and have given myfelf body and foul to the devil, who, as he was the author of this my wickednefs, by perfuading me to it, fo he will likewife be the punisher thereof, I defire you therefore that you would not ceafe to pray for me while I am alive, for I doubt the destruction of my foul is ir recoverable: you shall also few up my body in a buck-fkin, and put it into a ftone coffin, making fast the top with lead, and belides you shall bind it with three great chains, and if I lie fecurely three days, the fourth you shall bury me: moreover, let

#### 

there be fung and faid for me pfalms and prayers, for fifty nights. All these things her two children performed, but it prevailed nothing, for the first two nights when the monks began to fing hymns about the body, the devils opened the church doors, which were thut with a great bar, and broke two chains, but the middlemost remained whole; the third night the noife of these demons, who came to fetch the body, was fo great that the very foundation of the church was shaken: but one devil more terrible in fhape than the reft, broke open the door, and went toward the coffin, commanding the body to arife, which answered, It could not for the Thou shalt be delivered (replied he) from chain. that hindrance; and going to the coffin, he broke the chain, and with his foot thrust off the covering, then taking the woman by the hand, he led her out of the church, in the prefence of them all, to the door, where flood a black horfe ready, and proudly neighing, upon which the woman was placed, and all the company of devils went away with her through the air, their noife being fo great, that the inhabitants thereabouts were no lefs aftenifhed than the beholders.



ķ

ia Se

X

ľ

### Bladud deceived by the Devil.

**B**LADUD the fon of Lud, king of Britain (now called England) who, as our hiftories report, built the city of Bath, and likewife made the Baths therein; this king addicted himfelf fo much to the devilifh art of necromancy, that he wrought wonders thereby, infomuch that he made himfelf wings, and attempted to fly (as is related of Dedalus) but the devil, who was always a deceiver, forfook him in his flight, fo that he fell down and broke his neck.

### ଜ୍ୟାର୍ମ୍ କୁନ୍ତ୍ର କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ୍ତି କୁନ

### Account of Lyodor, a Magician'.

**F** AZELUS writes, that a certain Sicilian, called Lyodor, a most notorious magician, got himfelf great repute in the city of Catania, by his wonderful illusions, for he feemed by the extraordinary working of his charms and spells, to transform men into brute beasts, and to bestow upon all things elfe fuch form and likeness as himself p'eased; and by general report, he drew to him, as soon, and as easily, perfons that were distant from thence many days journey, as those that were in the fame place; he did also many injuries and shameful outrages to the citizens of Catania, fo that the common people, bewitched with a fearful and falle o-

#### 100 WITCHES, GHOSTS,

pinion, fell to worshipping of him; and when for his wicked deeds he was condemned to die, he, by virtue of his charms, escaped out of the hangman's hands, causing himself to be carried in the air by devils from Catania to Constantinople, and after that brought back again from thence into Sicilia: this made him admired of all the people, who imagining the divine power was laid up in him, they ran into an horrible error, offering him divine honour: but at last Leo, bishop of Catania, inspired with a fudden zeal, laid hands on this devilish magician in an open place before all the people, and caused him to be cast alive into an hot burning furnace, where he was confumed to ashes.

#### \*\*\*\*\*

### Account of John Fauftus.

THERE was within the memory of our fathers (faith Camerarius) John Fauftus of Cundligon, a German, who had learned the black art at Cracovia in Poland, he meeting one day at the table with fome who had heard much of his magical tricks, was earnefly entreated by the company to fhow them fome fport, and being overcome in the end by the importunity of his pot-companions, who were alfo well armed in the head, promifed to fhew them whatfoever they would have; they, with a general confent, require him to bring into the place a vine laden with ripe grapes, ready to be gathered; for they thought, becaufe it was the month of December, Fauftus could not fhow them that

101

which was not; yet he condescended to them. faying, That immediately before they flirred from the table, they fhould fee the vine they defired; but upon this condition, that they should not speak a word, nor offer to rife from their places, but should tarry till he bid them cut the grapes, and that whofoever should do otherwise, was in danger to lofe his life. They having all promifed to obey him, Faustus so charmed the eyes of those drunken revellers, that they faw, as it feemed to them, a marvellous goodly vine, and upon the fame fo many bunches of ripe grapes, extraordinary fair, as there were men fitting at the table, who being inflamed with fuch rare dainties, and very dry with much drinking, every man takes his knife in his hand, looking when Fauftus would give the word, and bid them cut the clufter; but he having held them a while in fuspence about this vain piece of witchcraft, behold all the vine and the bunches of grapes were in the turn of a hand quite vanished away; and every one of those drunken companions, thinking he had a clufter of grapes in his hand, ready to lop off, was feen to hold his own nofe with one hand, and a tharp knife with the other, ready to cut it off; fo that if any of them had forgot the conjurer's leffon, and had been never folittle too forward, instead of cutting a bunch of grapes, he had whipt off his own nofe: this wicked wretch is reported to have led about with him an evil fpirit, in the likeness of a dog; and being at Wittenberg, an order was fent from the emperor to feize him, but by his magical delutions, he made his efcape, and afterward being at dinner at Noremburg, he was fe-

#### 192 · WITC相相考 GHOSTS,

cretly fensible by an extraordinary fweat which came upon him, that he was befet; whereupon he fuddenly paid his reckoning and went away, but was hardly out of the city walls ere the ferjeants and other officers came to apprehend him; yet divine vengeance followed him, for coming into an inn, in a village of the dukedom of Wittenberg, he fat very fad, and his hoft demanding the caufe thereof, he answered, That he would not have him affrighted, if he heard great noife and shaking of the house that night, which happened according to his own prediction; for in the morning he was found dead by his bedside, with his neck wrung behind him, and the house wherein he lay was beaten down to the ground.

### 

A wonderful Story of one Robert Churchman, inveigled in Quakerifm, and poffeffed by a Spirit, and how he was recovered: written by way of a Letter by Doctor John Templar.

S IR, your defiring to be acquainted with fome paffages concerning the Quakers in this town of Balíham, obligeth me to give you the following account. At my first fettlement here in the ministry, I found them very bufy in enticing my people to a compliance with their perfuasions in religion; this defign they did attempt to accomplish by difperfing their papers among them. Two of my parishioners I had a particular eye upon, namely Robert Churchman and his wife, they beAND HIGHLAND SEBRE 193

ing perfons of a very good life, and a pleafant eflate; I was under a fear that their departure from the church, might be a means to induce others to the fame practice. The first, in my difcourfes I; had with him, did manifest a very strong inclination to the principles of the Quakers. The fecond was fo engaged (meaning the faid Robert's wife) that the Quakers did commonly report, that a principle was begun in her.

:

5

1

As I was one day in conference with the faid. Robert Churchman, I defired him that when any of their books came to his hand, he would do me the kindness to bring them to me, that we might read them over together, affuring him of no unwillingnefs in me to hearken to whatfoever should appear reasonable; what I defired, he performed not long. after; when I had received the paper into my hand, before I began to read, I fuggested to him, that it would be convenient, that the perfon who had been the caufe of his feduction fhould be fent for, and hear what was replied to the contents, which he willingly confented to. When the Quaker was come, one branch of our difcourfe was, Whether the foripture is to be owned as a rule, which the Quaker denied, afferting, That the rule was within hem. After the expence of two or three hours discourse about this and other matters, I desired Robert Churchman to take notice, that the Quakers did not own the scriptures for their rule, which before this conference I had intimated to him, but found him unwilling to believe it.

It pleafed God to far to blefs what was fpoken, that the next time he met his brother Thomas

I · ,

Churchman, he told him of what had paffed at my houfe, and that now he was affured, that the Quakers did not acknowledge the foripture for their rule; and for his part he would not be of that religion, which doth difown the foripture in that particular.

Not long after, the wife of the forementioned Ouaker, coming to his house to visit his wife, he met her at the door, and told her fhe should not come in, intimating that her vifit would make division between them. After some parley the Quaker's wife fpake to him in thefe words, Thou wilt "not believe except thou fee a fign, and thou mayeft fee some fuch. Within a few nights after Robert Churchman had a violent ftorm upon the room where he lay, when it was very calm in all other parts of the town, and a voice within him, as he was in bed, fpake to him, and bid him fing praifes, fing praifes, telling him, That he should see the new Jerusalem, about which time a glimmering light appeared all about the room. Towards the morning the voice commanded him to go out of his bed naked, with his wife and children. They all ftanding upon the floor, the fpirit making use of his tongue bid them lie down, and put their mouths in the dust, which they did accordingly. It likewife commanded him to go and call his brother and fifter that they might fee the new Jerufalem, to whom he went naked about half a mile. When he delivered his meffage, that which fpake within him, charged him to denounce wrath against them, and declare that fire and brimstone would fall upon them, as it did upon Sodom and Gomorrah, if they

104

195

did not obey; and fo he returned into his ownhouse, where upon the floor of a low room, he ftood naked three or four hours. All that while he was acted in a very upufual manner. Sometimes the fpiric within forced him to fing, fometimes to bark like a dog. When his brother and fifter followed him, and were very importunate. with him to refift it, it bid him kill them, making use of these words, These mine enemies which would not that I fould reign over them, bring and flay before my face. It made him to utter with great readine's many places of fcripture which he had no knowledge of before. The drift of what was fpoken, was to perfuade him to comply with the Quakers, and it named fome who lived in the neighbouring towns. About three or four hours being thus fpent, he came to himfelf, and was able to give a perfect account of what had befallen him.

Several nights after, the fame trouble returned upon him. - His wife was tortured with extraordinary pains. The children that lay in the room complained, that their mouths were flopped with wool as they were in bed. The diffurbance was fo great, that he had thoughts of leaving his house for a time, and made it his defire to be at me in I prevailed with him not to be fudden in mine. his removal, but to make fome further trial. It pleafed God upon a continuance with him in prayer every day in the house, that he was at last perfectly free from all moleflation. The Quakers hearing of his condition, gave it out, that the power of God would come upon him again, and that

I 2

### 196 WITCHES, CHOSTS,

the wound was but fkinned over by the priefs, which made me the more importunate with him to keep close to the public fervice of God, and have nothing to do with them or their writings.

Which direction he observed till November 1661, and perufing one of their books a little after, on the tenth of that month his trouble returned. A voice within him began to fpeak after the former manner. The first sentence it uttered was. Ceafe from man whofe breath is in his nottrils. for wherein is he to be accounted? The defign which he difcerned that it did aim at was this, to take him off from coming to the church (where he had been that day) and from hearing the word of It fuggested several other scriptures, in or-God. der to perfuade him to a compliance with the Quakers, and told him, That it would strive with him as the angel did with Jacob. Upon Wednefday at night, he was peremptory in his refifting of it. When it began to folicit him, he replied, That he faw it was a spirit of delusion, which he would not obey. Upon which the fpirit pronounced thefe words, Go ye curfed into everlafting fire; and fo left him with a very great heat in his body.

After this he was in his own apprehenfion in a very comfortable condition : and while he was confidering what had happened, a voice within him fpake to him, faying, That the fpirit that was before upon him, was a fpirit of delufion, but now the true Spirit of God was come unto him. Now Satan is turned into an angel of light. It acquainted him that the doctrine of the Trinity was true, and that God had an elect people, and that those

whom the Father had elected, the Son had redeemed, and whom Chrift redeemed, the Holy Ghoft fanctifieth. And told him, That the minister of the town would further instruct him about the sruth of these things. Upon Thursday morning about break of day, it set him upon his knees, as he was in bed, and bid him farewel.

The fame day it came upon him in the fields, as he was going to, and coming from the market, and preffed upon him to believe, That it was the good fpirit which he was acted with, which he fill doubted of. One night that week amongft many arguments, which it ufed to that purpofe, it told him, If he would not believe without a fign he might have what he would. Upon that Robert Churchman defired, If it was a good fpirit, that a wire candleftick which flood upon the cupboard might be turned into bra's, which the fpirit faid ke would do. Prefently there was a very unfavoury fmell in the room, like that of the fnuff of a candle newly put out; but nothing elfe was done towards the fulfilling of the promife.

Upon the Lord's day following, he being at church, it came upon him. When the chapters were named, he turned to them in his bible, but was not able to read. When the pfalms were fung, he could not pronounce a fyllable. Upon Monday morning his fpeech was wholly taken from him. When I came to him, and afked him how it was with him? he moved his head towards me, but was not able to fpeak. I waited an hour or two in the room, hoping that his fpeech might have teturned unto him, and that I might have gained

1.3

108 wirches, Chosrs,

from him some account of his condition. But finding no alteration, I defired thole who were prefent to join with me in prayer. As we were praying, his body with much violence was thrown out of the bed, and then with great vehemency he called me to hold my tongue, when prayer was done, his tongue was bound as before, till at last he brake forth into these words, Thine is the kingdom, thine is the kingdom: Which he repeated above an hundred times. Sometimes he was forced into extreme laughter, fometimes into finging. His hands were usually employed in beating his breaft. A11 of us (there prefent) who flood by, could difcern unufual heaving in his body. This diftemper did continue towards the morning of the next day; and the voice within him fignifying to him, that it would leave him, bidding him to get upon his knees in order to that end, which he did, and prefently he had a perfect command of himfelf.

When I came to him, he gave me a fober account of all the paffages of the day before, having a diftinct remembrance of what the fpirit forced him to do, and what was fpoken to kim by thofe who ftood by. In particular he told me, he was compelled to give me that difturbance in prayer, which before I mentioned, the fpirit using his limbs and tongue as it pleafed, contrary to the inclination of his own thought and mind.

Upon the Thursday following the spirit began to rage after its former manner, as I was praying with him. It was very difcernable how it wrought upon his body, forced him to grate his teeth, and draw his mouth awry. He told me, after I had

sone, that it bid him denounce woe against me. It gleafed God, upon continuance in prayer with me, to release him out of his trouble, and fo far make it advantageous to him and his wife, and some others, who were so much biassed with the principles of the Quakers, that now they have a perfect diflike of that way, and do diligently attend upon the public fervice of God in the parish church.

Sir, you may be confident of the truth of what is here related by your assured friend,

### Basham, Jan. 1. 1682.

JOHN TEMPLAR.

# 

### A Relation of the firange Witchcraft difcovered in. the Village of Mohra in Swedland.

THE news of this witchcraft coming to the king's ear, his majefty was pleafed to appoint commiffioners, fome of the clergy and fome of the laity, to make a journey to the town aforefaid, and to examine the whole bufinefs; and accordingly the examination was ordered to be on the thirteenth of August: And the commiffioners met on the twelfth inftant, in the faid village, at the parfon's houfe, to whom both the minister, and feveral people of fashion, complained with tears in their eyes, of the miferable condition they were in; and therefore begged of them to think of fome way, whereby they might be delivered from that calamity. They gave the commiffioners very ftrange 200 . WITCBAS, Grost 15,

infrances of the devil's tyranay among them : how by the help of witches, he had drawn fome hundreds of children to him, and made them fubjeft to his power: how he had been feen to go in a visible shape through the country, and appeared daily to the people; how he had wrought upon the poorer fort, by prefenting them with meat and drink, and this way allured them to himfelf; with other circumstances to be mentioned hereafter. The inhabitants of the village added, with great lamentations, That though their children had told all, and themfelves fought God very earnestly by prayer, yet they were carried away by him. And therefore begged of the lords commissioners, to root out this hellish crew, that they might regain their former rest and quietness; and the rather because the children which used to be carried away in the county or district of Elfdale, fince some witches had been there, remained unblemished.

That day, i. e. the thirteenth of August, being the last humiliation day inflituted by authority, for the removing of this judgment, the commissioners went to the church, where there appeared a confiderable affembly both of young and old. The children could read most of them, and fing platms, and fo could the women, though not with any great zeal and fervour. There were preached two fermons that day, in which the miserable case of those people that fuffered themselves to be deluded by the devil, was laid open; and these fermons were at last concluded with very fervent prayer.

The public worthip being over, sall the people of the town were called together in the partonia

#### AND CHIEGH LAINER TERRS. 201

"Money adaption thougand of them. Silence being commanded, the king's committion was read publicly in the hearing of them all; and they were charged, under very great penalties, to conceal noobing of what they knew,' and to fay nothing but stuth; those effectially who were guilty, that the children might be delivered from the clutches of the devil, they all promifed obedience; the guilty feignedly, but the guiltlefs weeping and crying bitterly.

On the fourteenth of August the commissioners met again, confuting how they might withfand this dangerous flood, after long deliberation, an order also coming from his majefty, they refolved to execute fuch as the matter of fact could be proven upon. Examination being made, there were no lefs than threefoore and ten in the village aforefaid, three and twenty of which confessing their orimes, were condemned to die; one pretending the was with child, and the reft denying and pleading not guilty, were fent to Fabluna, where most of them were afterwards executed.

Fifteen children who likewife confeiled, that they were engaged in this witchery, died as the reft; fix and thirty of them between nine and fixteen years of age, who had been lefs guilty, were forced to run the gantlot. Twenty more, who had no great inclination, yet had been feduced to those hellith enterprizes, because they were very young, were condemned to be lathed with rods upon their hands for three Sundays together at the churchtheor; and the aforefaid fix: and thirty were alfoeloomed to be lathed this way: once a-week for WITCHES, CHOSTS,

a whole year together. The number of the feduced children were about three hundred.

On the twenty fifth of August execution was done upon the notoriously guilty, the day being bright and glorious, and the fun shining, and some thoufands of people being present at the spectacle. The order and method observed in the examination was this:

First, The commissioners and neighbouring juflices went to p ayer; this done, the witches, who had most of them children with them, which they had either feduced, or attempted to feduce, fome feven years of age, nay, from four to fixteen years, were fet before them. Some of the children complained lamentably of the miscry and mischief they were forced fometimes to fuffer of the devil and the witches.

The children being afked, Whether they were fure, that they were at any time carried away by the devil? They all declared they were; begging of the commissioners, that they might be freed from that intolerable flavery.

Hereupon the witches themfelves were afked, Whether the confessions of these children were true? and admonished to confess the truth, that they might turn away from the devil unto the living God. At first, most of them did very fliffly, and without shedding the least tear, deny it, tho' much against their will and inclination. After this the children were examined every one by themsfelves, to see whether their confessions did agree or no; and the commissioners found that all of them; except some very little ones, who could not tell all the

Digitized by Google

202

203

circumftances, did punctually agree in their confeffion of particulars.

In the mean while, the commissioners that were of the clergy examined the witches, but could not bring them to any confession, all continuing fledfast in their denials, till at last fome of them burstout into tears, and their confession agreed with what the children faid; and these expressed their abhorrence of the fact, and begged pardon. Adding that the devil, whom they called Locyta, had shopped the mouths of fome of them, fo loath was he to part with his prey, and had stopped the ears of others: And being now gone from them, they could no longer conceal it; for they had now perseived his treachery.

The confeffion which the witches made at Elfdale to the judges there, agreed with the confeffion they made at Mohra; and the chief things they confeffed, confifted in thefe three points: First, Whither they used to go? Secondly, What kind of place it was they went to, called by them Blockula, where the witches and the devil used to meet? Thirdly, What evil and mischief they had either done, or defigned there?

First, Of their journey to Blockula. The contents of their confession.

We of the province of Elfdale, do confefs, that: we used to go to a gravel pit, which lies hard by a crofs-way, and there we put on a veft over our heads, and then danced round, and after this ran to the crofs-way, and called the devil thrice, first: with a still voice, the second time fomewhat loud-er, and the third time very loud, with these words,

L 65

## 204 WETCHERS DIMOETORS

Anteceffor come and carry as to Blockulas Where upon immediately he afed to appear, but in different habits; but for the molt part, we faw him in a gray-coat and red and oblie flockings. He had a red beard, a high crowned hay with linen of disvers colours wrapt about it, and long garters upon his flockings. It is very remarkable shat the devil never appears to the witches with a fword at his fide.

Then he asked is, Whether we would force him. with foul and body? If we were content to do fo, he fet us on a beak which he had there ready, and catried us over churches and high walls. And after all, we come to a green meadow where Blookula lies. We mult procure fome forapings of altars, and fileings of church clocks, and then he gave. us a horn with a falve in it, wherewith we do anoint ourfelves, and a faddle, with a hammer and a wooden nail; thereby to fix the faddle; whereupon we call upon the devil, and away we go.

These that were in the town of Mohra made in a manner the fame declaration. Being aiked, Whether they were fure of a real performal tranfportation, and whether they were awake when it was done? They all answered in the affirmative; and that the devil fometimes laid fomething down in the place that was very like them. But one of them confeffed, that he did only take away her firength, and her body lay fills upon the ground; yet fometimes he took away her body with him: a the set of the set of the body with

Being afted, how they could go with their bo-

#### AND BDGHLAND (SESS).

They faid, that the devil did first remove all that might hinder them in their flight, and fo they had room chough to go a

Others were affect, how they were able to carry fo many children with them? They answered, That when the children were affect, they came into the chamber, and laid hold of the children, which straightway did awake, and asked them, Whether they would go to a feast with them? To which fome answered, Yes; others, No; yet they were all forced to go. They only gave the children a shirt, a coat and doublet, which was either red or blue; and so they fet them upon a beast of the devil's providing, and then they ride away.

The children confessed the fame thing, and fome added, that because they had very fine cloaths put upon them, they were very willing to go.

Some of the children concealed it from their pas rents, but others discovered it to them prefently.

The witches declared moreover, that till of late, they had never power to carry away children, but only this year and the laft; and the devil did at that time force them to it: That heretofore it was fufficient to carry but one of their children, or a ftranger's child with them, which happened feldom; but now he did plague them and whip them, if they did not procure him many children, infomuch that they had no peace nor quiet for him: And whereas that formerly one journey a week would ferve their turn from their own town to the place; aforefaid, now they were forced to run to other towns and places for children, and that they brought

205

ί.

organization & aster was a summer

206 WITCHES, GHOSTS

with them, fome fifteen, fome fixteen children every night.

For the journey, they faid, they made use of all forts of instruments, of beasts, of men, of spits and posts, according as they had opportunity. If they ride upon goats, and have many children with them. that all may have room, they flick a fpit into thebackfide of the goat, and then are anointed with: What the manner of their the forefaid ointment. journey is, God alone knows: This much was made out, that if the children did at any time name the names of those, either men or women, that, had been. with them, that had carried them away, they were again carried by force, either to Blockula or the crofs-way, and there beaten, infomuch that fome. of them died of it; and this fome of the witches. confeffed, and added, that now they were exceed. ingly troubled and tortured in their minds for it.

The children thus used looked mighty black, wan and beaten. The marks of the whips the judges could not perceive on them, except on one boy, who had fome wounds and holes in his back, that were given him with thorns; but the witches faid, they would quickly vanish.

After this usage the children are exceeding weak; and if they be carried over night, they cannot recover themfelves the next day, and they often fall into fits; the coming of which they know by an extraordinary palenefs that feizes on the children, and when a fit comes upon them, they lean upon their mother's arms, who fits up with them, fometimes all night, and when they obferve the palenefs, fhake the children, but to no purpofe.

### AND HIGHLAND SEENS.

20%

They obferve further that their childrens' breafts grow cold at fuch times; and they take fometimes a burning candle, and flick it in their hair, which yet is not burnt by it. They fwoon upon this palenefs, which fwoon lafteth fometimes half an kour, fometimes an hour, fometimes two hours, and when the children come to themfelves again, they mourn and lament, and groan most miferably, and beg exceedingly to be eafed. This the old men declared upon oath before the judges, and called the inhabitants of the town to witnefs, as perfons that had most of them experience of the strange fymptoms of their children.

A little girl of Elfdale confessed, that naming the name of Jefus, as the was carried away, the fell fuddenly upon the ground, and got a great hole in her fide, which the devil prefently healed up again, and away he carried her. And to this day the girl confessed, the had exceeding great pain in her fide. Another boy confessed too, that one day he was carried away with his miftrefs; and to perform the journey, he took his father's horfe out of the meadow, where it was feeding, and upon his return. fhe let the horfe go in her own ground. The next morning the boy's father fought for the horfe, and not finding it, gave it over for loft, but the boy told him the whole ftory, and fo the father fetcht the horfe back again; and this one of the witches confeffed.

We come next to the place where they ufed to affemble, called Blockula, and what they did theret they unanimoufly confeffed, that Blockula is fituated in a large meadow, like a plain fea, whereim

#### WI TO CHEVE SE TOWE DISTAN

άū

¥(

th

bu

hi

b

h

t

íc

ł

you can fee no end. The place or house they merat, had before it a great gate painted with many the vers colours on M. Through this gate they went into a little meadow distant from the other, where the beafts went which they used no ride of . But the men whom they made use of nintheir pointey freed in the house by the gate in a flumbering pollure, fleeping over against the wall.

In a huge large room of this house, they faid, there flood a very large long table, at which the witches did fit down; and that hard by this room was another chamber, where there were form lovely and delicate beds.

The first thing; they faid, they must do at Blockula, was, that they must deny all, and devote chemfelves body and foul to the devil, and promife. to ferve him faithfully, and confirm it with an oath. Hereupon they cut their fingers, and write their name in his book. They added, that he canfed them to be baptized too, by fuch priefts as he had. there, and made them to confirm their baptism. with dreadful oaths and imprecations. Hereupon. the devil gave them a purfe, wherein there were fileings of clocks, with a big ftone tied to it, which they threw into the water, and then were forced to fpeak these words: " As these fileings of the clock " do never return to the clock, from which they " were taken, fo may my foul never teturn to hea-" ven." To which they add blatphemy, and other naths and curfes. I a chief a chief fire thanks have

The mark of their cut finger is not found in all of them. But a girl who had been flathed over her finger, declared, that because the would not fired

Digitized by Google

208

#### A# D . 出 15 月 LAX D . 8次 23 5. 200

shut ber finger, the devis in anger had for cruelly wounded it a sub-state strength of the str

After this they fat from to table, and these that the devil effected most, were placed near to him; but the children must stand at the door, where he chimfelf gives them meat and drink.

The diet they used to have there, was, they faid, broth with colworts and bacon in them, oat meal brend foread with butter, milk and cheefe. And they added, that fometimes it taked very well, and fometimes very ill. After meals they went to dancing, and, in the mean time, fwore and curfed most dreadfully; and afterwards went to fighting one with another. Those of Elfdale confessed, that the devil used to play upon a harp before them, and afterwards to go with them he loved best into a chamber, where he committed venerous acts with them. And this indeed all confessed, that he had carnal knowledge of them; and that the devil had fons and daughters by them, which he did marry together, and they did couple, and brought forth toads and ferpents.

One day the devil feemed to be dead, whereupon there was great lamentation at Blockula; but he foon awaked again. If he bath a mind to be merry with them, he lets them all ride upon fpits before him, and he takes afterwards the fpits, and beats them black and blue, and then laughs at them. And he bids them believe that the day of judgment will come fpeedily; and therefore fits them at work to build a great house of ftone, promising, that in the bouse he will preferve them from God's fury, and charle them to enjoy the grea-

## WITCHES, GHOSTS,

teft delights and pleafures; but while they work exceeding hard at it, there falls a great part of the wall down again, whereby fome of the witches are commonly hurt, which makes him laugh; but prefently he cures them again.

They faid, they had feen fometimes a very great devil like a dragon, with fire round about him, and bound with an iron chain: and the devil that converfes with them tells, that if they confefs any thing: he will fet that great devil loofe upon them, whereby all Swedland fhall come into great danger. They added, that the devil had a church there, fuch another as in the town of Mohra. When the commiffioners were coming, he told the witches they should not fear them; for he would certainly kill them all. And they confeffed, that fome of themhad attempted to murder the commiffioners, but had not been able to effect it.

Some of the children talked much of a white angel, which used to forbid them what the devil bad bid them do; and told them, that those things should not laft long; what had been done, had been but permitted, because of the fin and wickedness of the people and their parents; and that the casrying away of the children should be made manifest. And they added, that this white angel would place himself fometimes at the door betwixt the witches and the children; and that when they came to Blockala he pulled the children back, but the witches went in.

We come in the next place, to fhew the mifchief and evil which the witches promifed to do tomen and beafts. They confessed, that they were

Digitized by Google

)

210

AND'HIGHLAND SEERS. 211

to promife the devil, that they would do all that is ill; and that the devil taught them to milk, which was after this manner. They used to flick a knife in the wall, and hang a kind of label on it, which they drew, and flroaked; and as long as this lasted, the perions they had power over were miferably plagued, and the beasts were milked that way, till fometimes they died of it.

ł

A woman confessed, that the devil gave her a wooden knife, wherewith, going into houses, she had power to kill any thing she touched with it; yet there were few that would confess, that they had hurt any man or woman. Being asked, Whether they had murdered any children? They confessed, that they had indeed tormented many, but did not know whether any of them died of these a plagues.

And added, that the devil had fhewed them feveral places where he had no power to mifchief.

The minister of Elfdale declared, that one night these witches were, to his thinking, on the crown of his head; and that from thence he had a long continued pain of the head.

One of the witches confessed, that the devil had fent her to torment that minister; and that she was ordered to use a nail, and strike it into his head, but it would not enter very deep, and hence came that head ach. The minister faid also, that one night he felt a pain, as if he were torn with an instrument that they cleanse flax with, or a flax comb; and when he awakened, he heard fomebody scratching and scraping at the window, but could see no body;

and one of the witches confessed, that the was the perfon that did it.

The minister of Mohra declared allo, that one night one of these witches came into his houle, and did so violently take him by the throat, that he thought he should have been choaked, and awaks ing he saw the perfon that did it, but could not know her; and that for some weeks he was not able to speak, or perform divine service.

An old woman of Elfdale confeffed, that the devil had helped her to make a nail, which the ftruck into a boy's knee, of which ftroke the boy remained lame a long time. And the added, that before the was burned, or executed by the hand of juffice, the boy would recover.

They confeffed alfo, that the devil gives them a beaft, about the fhape and bignefs of a cat, which they call a carrier; and he gives them a bird too,, as big as a raven, but white: And thefe creatures they can fend any where, and wherever they come they take away all fort of victuals they can get, as butter, cheefe, nulk, bacon, and all forts of feeds, whatever they can find, and carry it to the witch. What the bird brings, they may keep to themfelves; but what the carrier brings they muft referve for the devil, and that is brought to Blockula, where he gives them of it as much as he thinks fit.

They added, that the carriers filled themfelves fofull oftentimes, that they are forced to fpew by theway, which fpewing is found in feveral gardens where colworts grow, and not far from the houfes of the witches. It is of a yellow colour like gold, and is called the butter of the witches.

#### AND HIGHLAND SBBRS. 213

The lords commiffioners were indeed very earneft, and took great pains to perfuade them to fhew fome of their tricks, but to no purpole; for they did all unanimonfly confefs, that fince they had confeffed all, they found that their witchcraft was gone; and the devil at this time appeared very ternible, with claws on his hands and feet, with horns on his head, and a long tail behind, and fhewed them a pit burning with a hand out; but the devil did thruft the perfon down again with an iron fork, and fuggefted to the witches, that if they continued in their confeffion, he would deal with them in the fame manner.

The above relation is taken from the public regifter, where all is related with more circumflances. And at this time through all the country there are prayers weekly in all the parifh churches, to the end that Almighty God would pull down the devil's power, and deliver those poor creatures which have hitherto groaned under it.

The Lord Lyonberg, envoy extraordinary for the king of Sweden, confirmed this at London, March 8th, 1682, and gave it under his hand, that the matter of fact mentioned here is true.

#### WITCHES, GHOSTS,

214

# 

Wonderful and frange Accident which fell out at Lyons in France.

Lieutenant of a guard called faquette, having fupped one night in a sich merchant's house, was palling home, and by the way, faid, I wonder what I have eaten and drunken at the merchant's house; for I find myself fo hot, that if I met with the devil's dame this night, I could not forbear using of her. Hereupon a little after he overtook a gentlewoman masked, whom he would needs uther home to her lodging, but discharged all his company except two. She brought him, to his apprehention, to a low house hard by the city wall, where there were only two rooms. After he had enjoyed her, he defired her, that, according to the cuftom of French gentlemen, his two comrades might partake of the fame pleafure; fo the admitted them one after another. And when all was done, as they fat together, fhe told them, If they knew well who fhe was, none of them would have ventured upon her. Thereupon the whiftled three times, and all vanished. The next morning the two comrades that had gone with lieutenant Jaquette were found dead under the city wall, among the ordure and excrements, and Jaquette himself a little way off half dead, who was taken up, and coming to himfelf again, confessed all this, and presently died. This may verify the preceding relation.

#### AND HIGHLAND SEBRS. 215

# 6#X#06#X#06#X#0\* C#X#06#X#05#X#0

# A marvellous Prank played by the Devil at Hamelen, a town in Germany.

HIS city was annoyed with rats and mice, it happened that a pied-coated piper came thither, who covenanted with the chief burgers for fuch a reward, if he could free them from the faid vermine; nor would he demand it for a twelvemonth and a day after. The agreement being made, he began to play on the pipes, and all the rats and mice followed him to a great loch hardby, where they all perifhed; fo that the town was infested no more. At the end of the year the piper returned for his reward, the burgers put him off with flighting and neglect, offering him fome fmall matter which he refused. And staying fome days in town, on a Sunday morning, at high mais, when most people were at church, he fell to play on his pipes, and the children up and down followed him out of the town, to a great hill not far off, which rent in two, and let him and the children in, and so closed up again. This happened about two hundred and fifty years fince. And in that town, they date their bills and bonds, and other instruments in law, to this day, from the year of the going out of their children; befides, there is a great pillar of stone crected at the foot of the faid hill, where this story is engraven.

OLOGOBEC**D+ COCORDOB** 

An Apparition feen in the Dwelling boufe, in Mary King's Glofe firmEdinburgh.

CIR, within these few years; there was one T. C. by profetion an agent about the fellionhouse, who, about flitting time, was permoving his furniture from a lower part of the city to an higher. One in the aforefand close feeing his maid on the Sunday carrying fome light furniture to fuch a houfe, afked ther, if the was to dwell in that houfe? Yes, faid the, for I am hired for this half year: Her friend told her, If you live there, I affure you, you will have more company than yourfelves. And after twice or thrice more going up and down, getting feveral informations anent the bulinefs, the was perfuzded to tell her miftrefs, the would not terry a fervant in that house, it being haunted with a fpirit or ghoft, and gave her the ground of her intelligence. 4...

The miltrels informed her hulband, defiring him to forbear that house, luft the thoused be afrighted even: with apprehentions: But he, out of a natural courage, and fortitude of mind, fmiled at the relation, and refolved to tarry, lodging there that fame very night: To-morrow being the Sabbathday, they went both to church in the forenoon, but in the afternoon, her being indifposed, fitted him felf for a fleep, his wife took due bible, and at the head of the table near the bady refolved to fpend the time in reading of the holy faipture, appointing

#### AND HEGHLAND SURES. 217

the fervant to go to church, which the did, but 'some no more to the family,

As the miltrefs was reading to herfelf, the chanced to caft her eye to a dittle chamber door juft over againft her, where the fpied the head and face of an old man, gray headed, with a gray beard, looking ftraight upon her, the diffance being very thort; at which fight, the endeavouring to waken her hufband, fell in a fwoon and fainted, and lay in that pofture till the heard fome of her neighbours open their doors after fermon was ended; then the told her hufband what was done, and what the had feen, the apparition being vanithed; he pleaded it was fome fancy, or delution of her fenfes, and bad her be of good mourage.

After fupper, both being alone, the good-wife's fear still continuing, she built on a large fire, and went to bed. After a little time, the goodman caft his eyes towards the chimney, and fpied that fame old man's head in the former place. He told his wife, who was like to fall into her former palfion. He rifing, lighteth a candle, fets it on the table, and went to his bed again, encouraging themfelves in the Lord, and recommending themfelves to God's care and protection. After an hour and more was fpent thus, they clearly perceived a young child, with a coat upon it, hanging near to the old man's head. At which fight, the goodman Tom flew out of his bed, and his wife He taking her in his arms, kneeled after him. down before the bed, and with fervent devotion they intreated the Lord to be freed from that temps

K

ł

#### 第五丁日日日前日日日日

tation: He lighted a fecond candle, the first being fpent, and knocked upon his neighbours, but getting no answer, they both returned to their hed, where they both kneeled down and prayed, an exceflive fear and fweat being upon, them.

By and by a naked arm appears in the air, from the elbow downward, and the hand ftretched out, as when one man is about to falute another. He then fkipped out of his bed, and kneeling down, begged help from heaven. The arm had now come , within its own length to him, as it were to Thake hands with him. Whereupon he immediately goes to bed again, and at the opening of the curtain, it offered another falutation to him. The man and the wife embracing one another through fear, and still eving the naked arm, they prayed the more earnestly. But the cubit offering to touch him, he was in fuch a confernation and amaze. ment, that he was as one diffracted; but taking fome courage from God, he boldly fpake to it after this manner: "In the name of the living God, and of our Saviour Jefus Chrift, tell me why thou troubleft my family? 'To my knowledge, I never wronged any man, by killing or cheating, but have lived honeftly in the world. If thou haft received any wrong, if I can right thee, I will do my utmost for thee, but trouble me no more." Notwithfanding of this, the arm and hand came pearer than before, ftill after a courteous manner, with an offer of acquaintance. They fell to prayer again, both of them being drowned with fweat, and in the mean time, they faw a little dog gome out of that

218

little room aforenamed, which after a little time looking about, towards the bed, and the naked arm, composed itself upon a chair, as it were with its nose in its tail to fleep. This formewhat in created their fear. But quickly after, a cat comes leaping out from the fame room, and in the midfle of the hall began to play fome little tricks. Then was the hall full of little creatures dancing prettily, unto which none of them could give a name, as having never in nature feen the little.

It is not possible to narrate the height of passion and fear there two were under, having all the apparitions at once in their eye, which continued a long time. The honest couple went to their knees again within the bed; there being no standing in the floor of the room. In the time of prayst, their ears were started with a deep, dreadfulend lond groan, as of a strong man dying, at which all the apparitions and visions at once vanished, and, has the honest couple thought, they retired to the little room from whence they came, and the honse was quiet.

After this, they both went hand in hand to the little room where the drink flood, and refroshed themfelves therewith. After they had taken a focond draught, the husband faid, "My dear, God hath made me this night to bear that which would have affrighted to death the floutest of them all?" The day approaching, they drefted themfelves, and made no, fecret of; it. But looking back upon what happened, they wondered, that none of them had wit to open the door, and to flee from the

#### WITCHISHONTS

houfe, which had been easier done than to light the first candle. But they behoved to underge this trial, having no power to escape it. And hy this means, the goodman had the courage to dwell in the house after till be died; yet would never want fome good fellows or others with him, concluding the worft was over, as indeed it was.

A few weeks after, he on a Sabbath day went with his wife to Carftorphine, a village two miles from Edinburgh, to hear formon. In the evening. he took fome refreshment there at a public inn; and flepping to the door to eafe nature, he was infantly sucorifed with a vehement fhivering and trembling in all his joints. Coming from the end of the aforefaid village, with a purpole to come home, he was accompanied with fome crows flying above him, almost keeping pace with him till he came to Portfourgh, a part of the fuburbs of the ciby, where they left him, and returned to their own lodging. "Thefe crows, my dear, (lays he) do prognoficate, that I must die shortly." He fell fick of a pain in his head, with an excelling aching. But before I go further on in this narration, I must make a vifit to the country. ation tallet

A gentleman near Tranent, or in it, a town about feven miles from Edinburgh, whole agent this man was, in managing his law affairs, and keeped his, papers for that effect, had a fingular kindnefs for Thomas, as he had for him. This gentleman heing in hed one morning with his wife, his nurfe and a child lying in a trock bed near them, the nurfe was affrighted, with fomething like a cloud moving up and down the room, but not fhaped as

1:2

Digitized by Google

9 N

### AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

2.2.8

fuch. She called to her mafter and his wife, and awaked them. He feeing the cloud figured like a man, nimbly fkipped over the bedy and drew his fword; and going to bed again, laid it by his fide, and recommended the family to God. For a time it continued in the forementioned dark form, but anon they all faw perfectly the body of a many walking up and down. The gentleman behaved hamfelf more like a Chriftian than a combatant. At laft, this apparition looked him fully and per-Sectly in the face, and flood by him with a ghoftly and pale countenance; at which the gentleman with great courage faid to the fpectre, What art thou? Art thou my dear friend, Thomas Coltheart?" (For fo was the agent called) "Art thou slead, my friend ? 'Pell me if thou that any commiffion to me from almighty God, tell it me, and it fhall be welcome." The ghoft held up its hand three times, waving and fhaking it towards him, and immediately difappeared. This was done about the very hour (as was gueffed) of the agent's death. ÷.1

The Sunday after his death, among many accompanying his corple to the common burial place; fome of the 'town ministers' were there, and by chance a friend of his thanked one of them for his attendance; and faid, "Sir, it was a pity that fome of you faw him not before he died." The minister 'afked him, "If any remarkable thing was the choice of his ficknefs?" (So math was told is gave the minister ground to make a visit to his widow, who made him very welcome with 'tears in her eyes. 'After fie had composed herfelf; he prayed.

Prayer being ended, fhe began the before-related Atery, and teld it from the beginning. But when the came to the dog's part, fhe telling him, that he was just now fitting upon the chair where the dog lay alleeping, the minister rifes up, and taking the miftrefs by the hand, "Come," faid he, "I have feen the chair, in the name of almighty God, I will fee his chamber too;" and fo went in to fee the little room from which the apparitions came, and to which they returned; in which room the gave the minister an account of what followed the dog. In the mean time a gentleman came in, whom the knew by his voice, and running to him with great fervour, they embraced one another affectionately with tears. To make an end, this franger was the gentleman to whom the ghoft of the deceased husband appeared about Tranent, the very hour when he was expiring at Edinburgh. He told likewife, that that morning the ghoft appeared to him, he was refolved to attend the Duke of Lauderdale from Lithingtoun to Edinburgh; but this apparition difcomposing his wife, he could not. But with his first conveniency (he told her) he had come in to fee her, and get an account of his being touched with what he faw at his house.

These things coming to the Duke of Landerdalo's ears, as remarkable flories, he called for that minister, and had the fame account of the particularo, before many of the mobility, narrated to him a set of the sector grist of the sector in an and the sector of the sector

Digitized by Google

john and the solution of a state of galler - body is the

### AND R. LG. H.L IN D. SHERS . Stars

CIR, that which I narrated to you the other day, I have now fent it under my hand, as a thing very certain and fure. I knew a fervant maid that ferved a gentlewoman in the old provost's close, as they call it, who was married to a butcher called John Ritchey, about twelve years ago. She lived about five years with him, and had four children to him, and then died. Within a few days after her burial, he went in fuit of a young woman, courting her for marriage. He had a comrade of the fame trade, to whom he revealed his intention, and defired him to meet him. at a fuch a houfe, near to the court of guard, down tome close or other, that he might fee his new The appointment was keeped. The miltreis. two lovers fat down together on a bed fide, and the comrade fat opposite to them, there being a table between them, and a window or thot at the head of the room, that gave them light, the close or wynd was narrow to which they had a light. And while the two are dallying together in bed, the other fmiling at them, behold, while this man is cafting his eye about the room, he perceived distinctly the body and face of the dead wife, in her cloaths, looking towards them from an oppofite window; at which this man, his comrade, rofe up affrighted, faying to the other, "John, what

Digitized by Google

K. 4.

324 · · · · अनिवार सहीमाजम विश्वतानम

is that?" Whereupon all food up dooking, and faw, perfectly the buried woman lifting up her hands (as appeared) to take the dead drefs from her head, but could not reach it. The man threw her out of his arms, with a, purpole to be gone quickly; but his comrade sowed he would not fir still he got fomething to comfost his heart; they got a little brandy, and then went away, not without wondering and fear. Upon this the man took fickneis for three or four days, and his comrade coming to give him a vife, counfelled him to delay, or wholly to defift from that purpose of marriages but affection would not fuffer him to forbear, and though, not fully recovered of his frenzy, he made a new address to his mistress: But while he is putting on his thoes, his dead wife appears again in her ordinary habit, and, croffing the room in his fight, fays, "John, will you not come to me?" and with that vanished. Upon this he took fickness again, and called for his comrade, and told him of this fecond apparition, who most freely entreated him to defift, or at least to delay. His fickness increasing, he died. About which time, he spoke of a third visit his wife gave him, blaming him, as if he had too foon forgotten her, but did not tell it diffinctly; and therefore his comrade could not be positive in it. He was buried within a month of his wife's decease.

One of the ministers of Edinburgh, who had been acquaint in the house where the ferved, hearing fome whilper of the apparition, fent a fervant feeretly to call for the man's comrade, who gave him a just and true narration of all that I have

ANDA HIGHLAND'SBERS. 1225

<sup>b</sup> Written. Adding, that he having feen the vision first, some told him he would quickly die, but he is yet living in the town a flesher, the minister "Having married him to two wives fince. The dedealed wife's hand was Helen Brown. I intendded to have published another relation anent the devil's coming in the night-time, and knocking three feveral times at such a man's door, but I was defired to forbear.

TOTOTOTOTOTOTOTOTOTO

The Trial of Florence Newton, an Irifb Witch, at the Affizes dt Gork, September 11th, 16614

March 24th; r60r, for bewitching Mary Langdon, who gave evidence against hen at Cork, as follows:

Mary Langdon, being fworn and examined, what the had to fay against the faid Florence Newton; for any practice of witchcraft upon herfelfs and being bidden to look on the prifoner, her countenatice changed pale; and the was very fearful to look towards her; but at last file did. And being affect whether file knew her, faid the did, and withed file nevel had. Being affect how long: the had knewn her; the faid for three or four years; and that ar Christian last, the faid Florence came: to the deponent; at the bould of John Pyne of Koughall, where the deponent was a fervant; and affect the deponent to give her a piece of beef, our

## 220 WITCHESS CH OSTS

the That about a week after, the deponent going to "The water with a pail of cloth on her head, fhe mesthe faid Florence Newton who came full in her face, and threw the pail off her head, and violently-kiffed her, and faid, Mary, I pray thee, let thee and I be friends; for I bear thee no ill-will, and I pray thee do thou bear me home. And that The, the deponent, went afterwards home, and that within a few days after, fhe faw a woman with a veil over her face, fland by her bed-fide, and one flanding by her like a little old man, in filk cloaths, and that this man, whom the took tobe a fpirit, drew the veil off from the woman's face, and then the knew it to be Goody Newton; and that the spirit spake to the deponent, and would have had her promife him to follow his advice. and the fhould have all things after her own heart; to which the fays, the antwered, that the would have nothing to fay to him, for her truft was in the Lord.

That within a month after the faid Florence had kisfed her, fhe, this deponent, fell very ill of fits or trances, which would take her on a fudden, in that violence, that three or four men could not hold her; and in her fits the would often be taken with vomitings, and would often vomit up needles, pins, horfe nails, ftubs, wool; and faraw, and that very often. And being afked, whether fhe per-

#### AND-HIGHLAND SEENS.

224

ceived at those times what she womited ? she faid the did; for then the was not in fo great distraction as in other parts of her fits the was, And that a little before the beginning of her fits, feveral (and very many) fmall ftones would fall upon her as fhe went up and down, and would follow her from place to place, and from one room to another, and would hit her on the head, shoulders, and arms, and fall to the ground, and vanish away. And that the and feveral others would fee them fall upon her, and on the ground, but could never take them, fave only fome few, which the and her mafter caught in their hands: amongst which one that had a hole in it, file tied it (as the was advifed) with a leathern thong to ber purfe, but it was vanished immediately, though the leather continued tied in a full knot.

That in her fits the often faw this Florence Newton, and cried out against her for tormenting of her, for, the fays, that the would feveral times flick pins into her arms, and fome of them fo faft, that a man must pluck three or four times to get out the pin, and they were fluck between the fkin and the flefh. That fometimes the would be removed out of her bed into another room, fome-times the would be carried to the top of the houfe. and laid on a board betwixt two follar beams, fometimes put into a cheft, fometimes under a parcel of wool, sometimes betwixt two feather beds ch. which fhe used to liev and fometimes betwixt the bed and the mate in her master's chamber, in the day time. And being afked how the knew the was thus carried about and dripofed of feeing in K. 6.

#### 225 IV FT CHERS

her fits the was in a violent diffractions? She and fwered, the never knew where the was, till they of the family and the neighbours with them, would be taking her out of the places whither the was to carried and removed. And being afked the reast fon wherefore the cried out formuch against the faid Florence Newton in her fits? She and fwered, because the both faw her, and fek her torturing.

And being afked, how the could think it was Florence Newton that did her this prejudice? She faid, firft becaufe the threatened her ; then becaufes after the had killed her, the fell into thele fits, and that the both faw and felt her tormenting. And laftly, that when the people of the family, by advice of the neighbours, and confent of the mayor, had fent for Florence Newton, to come to the deponent, the was always worfe when the was brought unto her, and her fits more violent than at anothertime. And that after the faid Florence had been committed at Youghall, the deponent was not troubled, but was very well till a little while after the faid Florence was removed to Cork, and then the deponent was as ill as ever before. And the mayor of Youghall, one Mr. Mayre, then font to know whether the faid Florence were bolted (as the deponent was told) and finding the was not, order was given to put her bolts on her; which being done, the depotent faith, the was well again, and fo hath continued ever fince. And being alked, whether The had fuch like fits before the faid . Elorence gaze her the kifs, the faith, the never had any, but believes that with that kids the bewitched her, and

## AN A TREVESHEL ANNIH SIDE NO. 2200

the stather because this hash beand strong [Nicolas] Pyne and others, that the faid Florence had source felied vascantelian concernance on the vision strong

Mary Langdon having closed lien evidence, Flort sence Newton peeped at her, as it were betwixt the heads of the byfanders that interpoled betwist her and the faid Mary, and lifting up both her hands. together, as they were manacled, cast them in an angry violent motion (as was feen and observed by a W. Athton) towards this faid Mary, as if the insended to firike at here if the gould have reached I her, and faid, now the in down. Upon which: the maid fell fuddenly down to the ground like a. fone, and fell into a most violent fit, that all the people that could come to lay hands on her could fcarce hold her, fire biting her own arms, and fhrieking cout in a most hideous manners to the amazement of all the beholders And continuine fo for about a quarter of an hour (the faid Elorence Newton fitting by herfelfall that while pinching her own hands and arms, as was fworn by fome, that observed her) the maid was ordered to be taken out of court, and carried into a houfe. Whence feveral perfons after that brought word, that the maid was in a yomizing fit, and they brought in feveral crooked pins, fraws, and wool, in white foam like fpittle insgreat, proportique ; whereupon h the court having taken notice, that the maid had Been very well, when the faid Florence was in the bolts, and ill when out of them, till they were any gain put on her, Idemanded of the joilor if the mas in bolts or noz the frid the was not, but only manuf nacled, Upon which order was given to put on ben !!

## WETCHES, CHOSTS,

bolts, and on putting them on, the cried out fie was killed, the was undone, the was spoiled, why do you torment me thus? and fo complaining. grievoully for a quarter of an hour. And then came in a meffenger from the maid, and informed the court fhe was well. At which Florence immediately and cholerickly pronounced thefe words, She is not well yet. And being demanded how the knew the was not well? She denied the faid: fo, though many in court heard her fay the words; and the faid, if the did, the knew not what the faid, being old and difquieted, and diffracted with her fufferings. But the maid being reasonably come to herfelf, was, before the court knew any thing of: it, fent out of town to Youghall, and fo was no farther examined by the court.

The fit of the maid being urged by the court with all the circumftances of it upon Florence to have been a continuance of her devilifh practice, the denied it, and likewife the motion of her hands, or the faying, now the is down, though the court faw the first, and the words were form by one Roger Moor. And one Thomas Harrifon fore that he had obferved the faid Florence to peep at her, and used that motion with her hands, and faw the maid immediately fall upon that motion, and heard the words, now the is down, uttered.

Nicholas Stout depofed, That he had oft tried, having heard it often faid, that witches could not fay the Lord's prayer, whether fhe could fay that prayer or no, and found the could not. Wheteupon the faid the could fay it, and had often faidit, defired the court to hear the fay it; they gave

230:

# AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 231

ŵ:

01 ?'

: . Her leave, and four times together, after thefe words, give us this day our daily bread, the continually faid, as we forgive them, always leaving out the words, and forgive us our trefpuffes; upon which the court appointed one near her to teach. here these words the fo left out. But either the could not or would not fay them, using only thefe or the like words when these were repeated, ay, ay, trespaffes, that is the words. And being often prefied to utter the words as they were repeated to. her, fhe did not. And being afked the reafon, fhe faid fhe was old, and had a bad memory; and being asked how her memory ferved her fo wellfor other parts of the prayer, and only failed. her for that, the faid the knew not, neither could the help it.

John Pyne deposed; that about January last, the faid Mary Langdon being his fervant, was much troubled with little stones that were thrown at her wherever she went, and that he hath seen. them come as if they were thrown at her; others as if they dropped on her, and that he has feen great quantities of them, and that they would after they had hit her fall on the ground, and then vanish, so that none of them could be found. And farther, that the maid once caught one of. them, and he himfelf another, and one of them with a hole in it, fhe tied to her purfe, but it vanished in a little time, but the knot of the leather that tied it remained unaltered. That after thefe ftones had thus haunted her; fie fell into moft grievous fits, wherein the was to violently diffracted, that four men would have much ado to hold ker, and

## 232 ···· 林在中心出法的,一世习的子下的产生

that at the highest extremity of her fits; The would ry out again& Cammer Newton, for hurting and towntenting of her. That fonrethies the mail would be reading in the bible, and on a fuddlen he hath lengthe bible firsek out of her hand, into the middle of the room, and the immediately caft into a violent fit. That is her fits, he hath feen two. bibles laid on her breaft, and in the twinkling of an exe, they would be call between the two beds the maid lay on fometimes thrown into the middle of the room 1 and that Nisholas" Pyne held the bible in the maid's hands to faft, that it being fuddenly Inatched away, two of the leaves were torn." That in many other fits the maid was removed frangely in the twinkling of an eye, out of the bed, fometimes into the bottom of a cheft with linen, under all the linen. and the linen not at all difordered. fometimes between the two beds fhe lay on, fometimes under a parcel of wool, fometimes betwirt his bed and the mat of it in another room; and once the was laid on a fmall deal board, which lay on the top of the house betwixt two follar beams, where he was forged to rear up ladders to fetch. her down ... That in her fits fie hath often vomits ed up wooh, pins, horfe-nails, ftraw,, needles, and mols, with a kind of white foam or fpittle, and hath had feveral pins fluck into her arms and hands, that fometimes a man must pull three or four times before he could pull them out, and fome have been fluck between the field and the fin, where they might perfective be feen, but not taken out, nor any pluce leen where they were but in. That when the wirdhings broughts into the

### 1 N.D. BIGBLAND # 8 8 8 8 1 233

spon, where the war, the would be in more niclent and longer-latting fits than at other times. That all the time the witch was at liberty, the maid was ill; as foon as the yas, committed and balted, fue secovered, and, was, well, and when the witch was removed to Cork the maid fell ill. And thereupon the mayor of Youghalk feat to fee if the was bolted, and to acquaint them that the maid was ill, and to defire them to bolt the witch if the was not fo. That the immediately mended, and was as well as ever the was; and when the meffenger came from Cork, and told them when the witch was bolted, it fell out at the very time the maid amended at Youghall.

4

ź

đ

1ġ

ń

•

ľ,

9

Nicholas Pyne deposed, that the fecond might after the witch was in prifons being the twentwfourth of March laft, he and Joseph Thomson and Roger Hawkins, and fome others, went to fpeak with her concerning the maid, and told her that it was the general opinion of the town, that the had bewitched her, and defired her to deal freely with them, whether the had bewitched her or no. She faid fhe had not bewitched her, but it maybe fhe had overlooked her, and that there was a great diffesence between bewitching and overlooking, and that fhe would not have done her any harm if fhe had not touched her, and that therefore the had killed her. And the faid, that what mifchief the thought of at that time the killed her, that would fall upon her, and the would not confers but the had wronged her, and thereupan fell down upon her knees, and prayed God to forgive her far wronging the poor wench. They wilhed that

# TA MITCHES & HOS PHAL

the night not be wholly defroyed by her; to which the faid, it must be another that must help her, and not they that did the harm. And then the faid; there were others, as Goody Halfpenny, and Goody Dod in town, that could do these thingsas well as fbe, and that it might be one of them that had done the maid wrong.

ł

That towards evening, the door of the prifon flook, and the arofe up hastily and faid, What makeft thou here this time a night; and there was a very great noife, as if fomebody with bolts and chains had been running up and down the room; and they asked her what it was the fpoke to, and what it was made the noife? and the faid, the faw nothing; neither did the fay any thing, and if the did it was the knew not what. But the next day the confessed it was a fpirit, and her familiar in the thape-of a greyhound.

And he faid, farther. That he and Mr. Edward Petry, and others, for tryal, took a tile off the a prifon next the place where the witch lay; and carried it to the houfe where the maid lived, and put it into the fire till it was red hor, and then dropped fome of the maid's water upon it, and the witch was then grievoufly tormented, and when the water was confumed fhe was well again.

And as to the flones falling on and caft at the maid, as to the maid's fits, her removal into the kitchen, under the wool, between the feather beds, on the top of the deal board betwist two follar beams, concerning the bibles and their removes, his holding one of them in the maid's hands till two of the leaves were torn out, concerning the

# AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 235

Maid's vomiting, and calling out against the witch, he agrees perfectly with John Pyne throughout, as before.

\$

Ì

2

1

7

ŀ

ſ

ŝ

'n

ķ

é

Edward Perry deposed, that he, Mr. Greatrix, and Mr. Blackwall, went to the maid, and Mr. Greatrix and he had read of a way to difcover a witch, which he would put in practice. And fo they fent for the witch, and fet her on a Itool, and a shoemaker with a strong awl endeavoured to flick it in the flool, but could not till the third time. .And then they bad her come off the ftool, but the faid, the was very weary and could not flir. Then two of them pulled her off, and the man went to pull out his awl, and it dropt into his hand with half an inch broke off the blade of it : they all looked to find it where it had been fluck, but could not find any place where an entry had been made by it. Then they took another awl, and put it into the maid's hand, and one of them took the maid's hand, and ran violently at the witch's hand: with it, but could not enter it, though the awl was fo bent, that none of them could put it ftrait again. Then Mr. Blackwall took a launce, and launced one of her hands, an inch and a half long, and a quarter of an inch deep, but it bled not at all. Then he launced the other hand, and then they bled.

He further faith, that after the was in prilon, he went with Roger Hawkins and others to difcourfe with the witch about the maid, and they afked what it was file fpoke to the day before; and after fome denial, the faid it was a greyhound which was her familiar; and went out at the window; and then

#### STRUCKES, CHASTER

276

the faid, if I have done the maid hurt I am forry for At. And being then afked whether the bad done her any hurt, the faid the never did bewitch her, but confesied the overlooked her that time fire tiffed her, but that the could not now help her. for none could help that did the mitchief, but ow thers. And further faith, that after the affizes at Cafhall, he meeting with one William Lap, and discouring about these paffages with him, the faid Lapstold the deponent, that if he would but take a tile off the house near the place where the witch lay, and heat it red hot in the fire, and then take fome of the maid's water and drop it upon it, that to long as this was doing, he fhould find the witch most grievoully tormented: that afterwards he Edward Perry, Nicholas Pyne, and others, put this in practice, and found that the witch was extremely tormented and vexedy and when the experiment was over the came to herfelf; and them they alked her how the came to burt the maid & She faid, that what evil the thought against the maid that time the kiffed her, that would fall upon her, and that the could not have hurt her excess the had touched her, and then the fell on her knees and confessed the had wronged the maid, and defied God to forgive her. And then they put her upon faying the Lord's prayer, but fhe could not fay the words, and forgive us our trefpaffes. A. S. S. Surely Lord Judget 4. S. S.

Mr. Wood, a minister, deposed, that having heard of the flones dropped and thrown at the maidy and of her fits and meeting with the maids brow ther, he went along with him to the maid, he

## AND HEBBLAND STERES. 297

П

Ń

ć

k

ŗ, •

ť

¢

ć

1

1

Ċ

đ

ŕ

I,

i.

ø

Ŀ.

found her in a fit, crying out against Gammer New ton, that fie pricked her and hurt her. And when the came to herfelf, he alked her, what had touched her? and the faid, Gammer Newton, The depenent faid, why the was not there. Yes, faid the, I faw her by my bedfide. The deponent then alked her, the original of all, which file related from the time of her begging the beef, and after killing, and fo to that time. That then they caufe ed the maid to be got up, and fent for Florenoe Newton, but the schefed to come, pretending the was lick, though indeed it appeared the was very well. Then the mayor of Youghall came in and spake with the maid, and then fent again, and caufed Florence Newton to be brought in, and ana mediately the maid fell into her fit far more violent, and three times as long as any other time, and all the time the witch was in the chamber the maid cried continually of being hurt here and shere, but never named the witch; but as foon as the was removed, then the cried out against her by the name of Gammer Newton, and this for feveral times. And fill when the witch was out of the chamber, the maid would defire to go to prayors, and he faw good affections in her time of prayers; but when the witch was brought in again, though never to privately, although the could not poffibly, as he conceives, fee her, the would be immediately fenfeles and like to be strangled, and for would comtinue till the witch was taken out, and then though never to privately carried away, the would tone again to her fenfes .... That afterwards Mr. Gseatrix, Ms. Blackwall, and Come others, who

would need fatisfy themselves in the influence of the witch's prefence, tried it, and found it feveraltimes. Although he did it with all possible privacy, and fo as none could think it possible for the maid to know either of the witch's coming in or going out.

1

Richard Mayre, mayor of Youghall deposed. that about the twenty fourth of March laft, he fent; for Florence Newton, and examined her about the maid, and the at first denied, and accused good wife Halfpenny and good wife Dod, but at length, when he had cauled a boat to be provided, and had thought to have tried the water experiment on them all three, then Florence Newton confessed the had overlooked the maid, and done her wrong, with a kifs; for which the was heartily forey, and defired God to forgive her. That them he like wife examined the other two women, Halfpenny, and Dod, but they utterly denied it, and were consent to abide any tryal: Whereupon he caufed both; Florence, Halfpenny, and Dod to be carried to the maid; and he told her, thefe two women, or one of them, were faid by Gammer Newton to have done her hurt: But the answered, no, no; they are ho; neft women; it is Gammer Newton that hurts me, and I believe the is not far off. That then they afterwards brought in Newton privately, and then the fell into a most violent fit ready to be Grangled, till the witch was removed, and then the was well again, and this for three feveral times. He farther deposed, that there were three aldermen in Youghall, whole children the had kiffedy as he had heard them affirm, and all the children

238

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 239 flied prefently after. And to the fending her to Cork to have the bolts put on, fwears as before depofed.

ł

ċ

t

ć

ú

Ś

ł

8

5

'n

2

Hitherto we have heard the most confiderable evidence touching Florence Newton's witchcraft upon Mary Langdon, for which fhe was committed to Youghall prifon, March 24th, 1661; but April following fhe bewitched one David Jones to death, by kiffing his hand through the grate of the prifon, for which fhe was indicted at Cork affizes, and the evidence is as follows:

Elenor Jones, relict of the faid David Jones, being fworn and examined in open court, what the knew concerning any practice of witchcraft by the faid Florence Newton upon the faid David her hufband, deposed, that in April last, the faid David, her late hufband, having been out all the night, came home early the next morning, and faid to her, Where doft thou think I have been all night? To which the antwered, the knew not. He replied, I and Frank Befely have been flanding centinel over the witch all night. To which the faid, why, what hurt is that? Hurt, quoth he, marry, and I doubt it is never the better for me, for the hath kiffed my hand, and I have had a great pain in that arm, and 1 verily believe the hath bewitched me, if ever she bewitched a man, to which the answered, the Lord forbid! That all the night and continually from that time, he was reftlefs and ill, complaining, exceedingly of a great pain in his arm for feven days together; and at feven days end he complained that the pain was come from his arm to his heart, and then kept his hed,

#### 

240

night and day grievouily afficied and crying! ods against Florence Newton, and about fourmen days after diede & colla was to your what as branching

Francis Befely deposed, that about the time of bove-mentioned, meeting with the faid David Jonus, and difcourfing with him of the feveral reports then Airring against the faid Florence Newton (who was then in prifon at Youghall, for bewirching Mary Langdon) viz. That the had feveral familiars reforting to her in fundry thapes; the fait David Jones told him, the faid Francis Befely, char he had a great mind to watch her one night, to obferve whether he could fee any cats or other creatures refort to her through the grate, as it was fufpected they did, and defired the faid Francis to go with him, which he did. And that when they came thither, David Jones came to Florence, and told her, that he had heard the could not fay the Lord's prayer, to which the unfwered, She could. He then defired her to fay it; but the excufed hers felf by the decay of her memory through old age: Then David Jones began to teach her, but the could not, or would not fay it, though often taught it.

Upon which the faid Jones and Befely being withdrawn a little from her, and difcourfing upon her not being able to fay this prayer, fhe called out to Jones, and faid, David, David, come hither, I can fay the Lord's prayer now. Upon which David went towards her, and the faid deponent would have plucked him back and have perfuaded him not to go to her, but he would not be perfuaded, but went to the grate to her, and fhe began to fay

#### ▲ 我都"我 B @ #2.4 新 # : 新路/E 表 4 241

()

1

i I

۶

1

2

į,

ť

5

đ

r

6

d

1

- **\*** \*

the Lord's prover, but bould not fay, forgive us our rectation fo that David again taught her, which fhe feemed to take very thankfully, and told him the had a great mind to have killed him, but that " the grate hindered, but defired the might kifs his hand; whoreupon he gave her his hand through the grate, and the killed it, and towards break of day they went away and parted, and foon after, he heard that David Jones was ill. Whyreupon he went to vifit bim two or three days after, and found him very ill of a pain in the arm, which he canadiagly complained of, and told the deponent. that ever fince he parted with him, he had been feized with that main, and that the old hag had bewitched him when the killed his hand, and that the had him now by the hand, and was pullings: off his arm. And he faid, do you not fee the old, hav how the pulls nie? Well, I lay my death to. here the has hewitched me. And feveral times after, would complain that the had termented him. and bewitched him, and that he laid his death to her. And ther fourteen days languithing be died.

Digitized by Google

a serie de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la company La companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la comp

the state of the second of the state of the second of the

en in terne an oppute 🖬 🖓 in the second

and were in wir stands the cost

242 - 心理事堂它自然为《可理可影工海》》

ne schulbürde uns hilt ich bie od borne bie **Chart (Chart Constanting Chart Chart Constanting)** eine seine sollt der Daufer ich sollten in sollt wie Ofschloufe baunted unstrauford Beine i soor

and our surversities of an ollowhy it to receive the

CERTAIN sgentleman about thirty years ago or more, being to travel from London into Effex, and to pais through Bow, at the request of a friend, he called at a house there; which began then to be difquieted, but hot any thing much remarkable yet; junish of a young gifl, who was plucked by the thigh by; a cold hand in the bed, who died into few days after. Good a later a could

Some weeks after this, his occasions called him back, he paffed by the fame house again, but had no delign to give them a new vifit, he having done that not long before; but it happening that the woman of the house flood at the door, he thought himfilf engaged to ride up to her and aft her how the did: to which the answered, with a forrowful countenance, that though the was in her able health, yet things were very ill with themy their house being extremely haunted, especially above fairs, fo that they were forced to keep in the lowers room there were fuch finging of things up and down; of ftones and bricks through the window, and putting all in diforder : but he could fearce forbear laughing at her, giving to little credit to fach ftories himfelf, and thought it was only the tricks of fome unhappy wag to make fore to themfelves; and trousewn accord, higher into theniodagin night or sld warWell, faid fre, tif you will buil flay a while you may chance to for fomething with your gamiteyes,

AND BEGHLAND SPERS. 243

and indeed he had not staid any confiderable time with her in the firset, but the window of an upper room opened of itself (for they of the family took it for granted there was no body above flairs) and out came a piece of an old wheel through it, and prefently clapped to sgain : a little while after it fuddenly flew open again, and out comes a brickbat, which enflamed the gentleman with a more eager defire to fee what the matter was, and difcover the cheat; and therefore he boldly refolted; if any one would go up with him, he would go into the chamber, but none, prefent durft accompany him: yet the keen defire of difcovering the chear, made him venture alone into the room; into which, when he was come, he faw the bedding, chaird, fools, candlefticks, and bediteads, with all the furnitures nudely feattered on the floor, but upon Cearch; found no mortal in the room; ...... Well, he faid there a while to fee the confequence; anon a bedlead begins to move, and turn itfelf a good while upon its toe, and at last fairly laid itself down again. The curious spectator, when he had obserred it to lye fill awhile, fleps to it, views it, who ther any fing or hair was nied to it or whether there was any hole or button, to fallen fuch a faring to, or any hole or Aring in the ceiling above; but, after fearch, he found not the least fuspicion of any fuch thing ...... He retired to the window again. to obferve a little longer what may fall out, anon. another bedftentanties from loff the ground of its own accord, higher into the airs and feems to make towards him . Honow boganito think there was founching more than ordinary in the bulinets, and

244 WITCHES, GEOSTA,

prefently makes to the door with all fpeed, and for better caution, fhuts it after him, which was prefently opened again, and fuch a clatter of chairs, ftools, candlefticks and bedposts fent after him down ftairs, as if they intended to have maimed him: but their motion was fo moderated, that he received no harm: but by this time he was abundantly affured, that it was not mere womanish fear, or superstition, that affrighted the miltrefs of the houfe, and while in a low room he was talking with the family about these things, he faw a tobacco pipe rife from a fide-table (nobody being nigh) and fly to the other fide of the room, and break itfelf against the wall: for his further confirmation, that it was neither the tricks of wags, nor the fancy of a woman, but the mad frolicks of witches and dzmons, which they of the house being fully perfuaded of, roafted a bedstead, upon which an old woman, a fuspected witch came to the house, and was apprehended, but escaped the law; and the house was afterwards fo ill haunted, in all the rooms, upper and lower, that it flood empty a long while after .---- This ftory was written by Dr More, who declares he had it from the mouth of Dr. Gibbs, a prebendary of Westminster, who was the perfor that was at the haunted house, at Bow, and faw the motion of the bedfteads, tobacco pipe, &c. and that Paul Fox was the man who inhabited the faid houle. Construction of the states of the states of the states

(a) a construction for the horizon that the association of and any and there gives a full account to the formation concluding thefe a latter. The distribution for the profess rhore as the formation of the formation of the choice of the formation.

## AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 245

## ZZZZZZZZ<sup>\*</sup>\*\*\*\*\*

The Apparition of the Ghoft of Major Sydenham, to Captain Dyke.

C HORTLY after major Sydenham's death, doctor Thomas Dyke came to the house, to take care of a child that was there fick; and in his way thither, he called on the captain, who was very willing to wait on him to the place, because he must, as be faid, have gone thither that night, tho' he had not met with fo encouraging an opportunity; after their arrival at the house, and the civilities of the people fhewn them in that entertainment, they were feafonably conducted to their Lodging, which they defired might be together in the fame bed; where, after they had lain awhile, the captain knocked, and bid the fervant bring him two of the largest candles lighted he could get; whereupon the doctor enquires what he meant by this? The captain answers, you know, cousin, what disputes the major and I have had touching the being of the God, and the immortality of a foul, in which points we could never yet be refolved, tho' we to much lought for, and defired it; and therefore it was at length fully agreed between us, that which of us who died first should the third night, after his funeral, between the hours of twelve and one, come to the little house that is here in the garden, and there give a full account to the furvivor touching these matters: who should be fure to be present there at the fet time, to receive a full fatis-

L 3

240

faction; and this, lays the captain, is the very night, and I am come on purpole to fullif my pross mife. The doctor diffuaded him, reminding him! of the danger of following fuch ftrange councils, for which we could have no warrant; and that the. devil might, by fome cunning devife, make fuch an advantage of this rath attempt, as might work his ruin: the captain replies, that he had fo folemnly engaged, that nothing should discourage him; and added, that if the doctor would walk awhile with him, he would thank him, if not, he might compose kimielf again to his reft; but, for his own? part, he was refolved to watch, that he might be fure to be prefent at the hour appointed: to that purpofe he fet his watch by him, and as foon as he perceived by it that it was half an hour past eleven, he tifes, and takes a candle in each hand, goes out by a back door of which he had before procured the key, and walks to the garden houle, where he continued two hours and a half, and, at his return, declared, that he had neither feen nor heard any thing more than what was usual. But I know, faid he, that my major would furely have come had he been able.

About fix weeks after the captain rides to Eton, to place his fon a fcholar there; when the doctor went thither with him; they lodged there at an inn, the fign of the Christopher, and staid two or three nights; not lying together how as before at Dulverton, but in two feveral chambers: the morning before they went thence, the captain staid in his chamber longer than he was wont to do, before he called upon the doctor. At length he comes

### AND HI, GHIAND SEERS.

247

spto, the doctor's chamber, but in a vifage and form much different from himfelf, with his hair and eyes faring, and his whole body fhaking and trembling ; whereat the doctor wondering, prefently demanded, what is the matter, coulin captain? The captain replics, I have feen my major; at which the doctor feeming to fmile, the captain immediately. confirms, it, faying, if ever I faw him in my life, I faw him now : and then he related to the doctor what had paffed, thus; this morning after it was light, one comes to my bed fide, and fuddenly drawing back the curtains, calls, captain, captain, (which was the familiar term the major used to call the captain's name by) to whom I replied, what, my major; to which he returns, I could not come at the time appointed, but I am now come to tell you, that there is a God, and a very just and terrible one; and if you do not turn over a new leaf (the very expression as by the doctor was pun-Equally remembred) you will find it fo; the captain proceeded; on the table by there lay a fword, which the major had formerly given me. Now, after the apparition had walked a turn or two about the chamber, he took up the fword, drew it out, and finding it not fo clean and bright as it ought, captain, captain, fays he, this fword did not use to be kept af. ter this manner when it was mine; after which words he fuddenly difappeared. The captain was not only thoroughly perfuaded of what he had thus feen and heard, but, for that time, was observed to be much affected with it; and the humour that before in him was brifk, and jovial, was then ftrangely altered, infomuch, that very little meat would pafs L A

#### 

248

down with him at dinner, though at the staking leave of his friends, thore was a very handfome treat provided it (was such obferrid); that, what the captain had feen and heatd that a lafting, influence upon hims (and was judged by those who were well acquinted with hims, that the remembrance of this passage fluck close to hims and that those words of his dead friend were froquently founding breath in his cars, during the remainder of his dife, which was about two years.

The Death of the rich Antonio frangely foretold.

N the reign of King Henry VHL there was one Mr. Grefham, a merchant of London, who was failing homeward from Palermo, a city in Sicily, wherein was dwelling at that time one Antonio. firnamed, The Rich, who had at one time two kingdoms mortgaged to him by the king of Spain; Mr. Greiham, croffed by contrary winds, was confirain. ed to anchor under the lee of the illand of Strombulo, where was a burning mountain : now about the mid-day, when for a certain space the mountain used to forbear fending forth flames, he with eight of the failors ascended the mountain, approaching as near the vent as they durfl; where amongft other noifes, they heard a voice cry aloud, " Dispatch, dispatch, the rich Antonio is coming;" terrified herewith, they haftened their return, and the mountain prefently vomited out fires and from to difmal a place they made all the hafte

#### AND HH CHEAND SEEKS.

ų

\$49

The mariners being balled before him, confirmed the fame on their outing balled before him, confirmed the fame on their outing balled before him, confirmed the fame on their outing balled before him, confirmed the fame on their outing. This wrought fo deep an imprefirm on Mr. Grefshan share he gave over all merchandizing, and diffributed his effate, partly to his kindred, and partly to good ules; retaining only a competency for himfelf, and fo fpent the reft of his days in a folitary devotion.

Nfign Donald M'Leod, and his brother Norman, perfors of candour, who lived then at Labran, informed me, That, having miffed a cow for nine of ten days, which being fought out in vain by his herd, he'at length coming accidentally to John M'Kayl's fioufe, and having made mention to him of the cow that was loft or firayed; he told: him, that he would find her perifhed in a certain. for, mangled by dogs at both ends, and directed to the place with fuch marks of the fituation, rocks and trees that were adjoining, that without any miffake, he came to it, and found the cow, as deficibled by old John, who had been five weeks confined to his bed, and his wife abfent all the time;

#### 250 WITCHESS OTHOST'S, \*

to thet he had not means to know any thing about the cow, but either from the feedal fight, or forme other method of divination. (15 if 2002) a superstagloge war as superfection of the soundary store and the colline university of the sound of the sound the colline university of the sound of some as sound of the sound of a Second Sighted Serjeant.

that as in a

HERE lives at Glenelg, a perfon commonly \* Known by the manie of Serleane, a most remarkable feer, of whom I had many ftories, from very good authors, of his prophetic talent: I will only mention one, which may ferve as a fample of all the reft, and was delivered to me by Enfign McLeod, who as he was travelling home under night, accompanied by the Serjeant, this fer, on the fudden, defired him to keep to a fide, as there was a throng gathering of people coming on the direct path of the road, carrying a corpfe on a litter. The enfign having told him, he had no faith in fuch difcoveries, the feer replied, The vision in a fhort time would be fulfilled, and that the enfign himfelf would be one of the company and then named feverals from the neighbouring countries, diffinguishing them by their names, arms, and cloathing, who were to allift at the interment; and pointed at particular paffes; where fuch and fuch men were to relieve those who carried the bier. In fome-"fhort time" thereafter a gentlewoman : that was fifter to the enfiging departed this life, at Myle in Glenmore: Allithe perfons forefold, were cal-Hed and allifted at the interment; without the leaft variation from the feene, as above deforibed, from

ď

ź

251

the declarant's observation, who took notice of the particular circumflances communicated to him by the feer. And if any of the curious should with for more inflances of his predictions, he may apply to the Reverend Mr. Donald M<sup>4</sup>Leod minister of Glenelg, who may furnish them with feverals, as he has a throng collection of surprising naturations, delivered him by the Serjeant.

\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*

Account of Evander M' Mhaddonich, a noted Seer.

event marries were real 1 million

Ary Campbell, a woman of acknowledged probity and candour, relates, That when the was a young girl, living in her father's houfe supon the illand of Scalpa, there was a notable old feer, one Evander M'Mhaoldonich, a domestic in the family, who, by the fecond fight, forefold feveweral events which punctually came to pais; and, in particular, that Kenneth Campbell her brother, being on a jaunt in the Lewes, and as he was returning home, accompanied by his fervant, whom he had fent upon an errand to a village at fome difance, as the faid Kenneth was folitarily coming on his way, he found himfelf feized with a faint, ithnefs, which fo gained upon him, that he was obliged to crawl on all fours through mires and. : puddles, to a defolate cottage, where he remained what night, and after a found fleep, recovered of his. -izilment, ....The old feer that night feemed frettilh ;. and being afked the reafon. of his being fo much. usur of humour, told, that the faid Kenneth Camp-

L. 6.

#### 252 Warte BE to GH O STISK &

bell was not at his cafe, and that he observed hire, by the second fight, in a very diffressed condition, his cloaths being suddled, and all bespattered with filth and mud; which, upon his return to the family next day, he himself declared to have been literally true, according to the above prediction.

۰.

·ͷϴͷͺϟϧϥϙͷͺϟ;ͷϴͷͺϟͷϲϒ;ͺϟϧϲϒ;ͺϟͷϗͷ·*ϟϯ*ϴͷ*Ϙϡ*ϥϴͷϟͷϙͻͺϟͷϲϼϲϟͷͼϧϲͺϟͷϲϼϲ

The Appearance of the Gheft of our Mr. Bower, of Guilford, to a Highwayman in Prifon. In a Letter of Dr. Ezekias Burton, to Dr. H. More.

A BOUT ten years ago, one Mr. Bower, an ancient man, living at Guilford, in Sursy, was upon the highway, not far from that place, found barbaroufly murdered; having one great cut crofs his throat, almost from ear to ear, and a wound down his breaft; he alfo came in ftooping and holding his hand on his back; thus he appeared, but faid nothing: the thief calls to his two new companions, they grumbled at him, but made no anfwer.

In the morning he bad retained to lively an imprefition of what he had feen, that he fpoke to them to the fame purpole again, and they told him it was nothing but his fancy: but he was fo fully perfuaded of the reality of the apparition, that he told others of it, and it came to the ears of my friend Mr. Reading, juffice of the peace in Sursy, and could to the gentleman that was murdered.

him, in the first place, whether howas: born :at, or

AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 253

lived about Guilford? To which he anfwered, no: Secondly, whether he knew any thing of the inhabitants of that town? It of the neighbourhood? He replied, That he was a firanger to all thereabout; then he enquired if he ever heard of Mr: Bower? he faid, no: After this, he examined him for what caufe those two other men were committed? To which he answered; He knew nor; but supposed for fome robbery.

4

After these interrogatories, he defired him to tell him what he had seen in the night, which he immediately did, exactly according to the relation he had heard, and I gave before; and withal deforibed the old gentleman so by his picked beard, and that he was (as he called it) rough of his cheeks, and that the hairs of his face were black and whites that Mr. Reading faith, he himself could not have given a more exact description of Mr. Bower than this was: He told the highwayman, that he muft give him his oath (though that would fignify little from such a regue) to which the man readily conferred, and took his oath before the juiflice of all this.

Mr. Reading, being a very diferent man, concealed this flory from the jury at the affizes, as knowing this would be no evidence according to law; however, the friends of the murdered gentleman had been very inquifitive, and different feveral fufpicious circumflances; one of which way, that one of those two men had walhed his cloaths, and that fome flains of blood remained. Another, that one of them than of blood remained. Another, that one of them had denied that he ever heard Mr. Bower was deads whereas he bail in another place

#### WITCHES, GHOSTS,

254

confeffed it two hours before. Upon thefe, and fuch like evidences, thefe two men were condemned and executed, but denied it to the laft. But one of them faid, the other could clear him if he would, which the by flanders underflood not.

After fome time, a tinker was hanged (where the gentleman has forgot) who, at his death, faid, that the murder of Mr. Bower, of Guilford, was his greateft trouble, that he had a hand in it; he confeffed he firnek him a blow on the back, which fetched him from his horfe, and when he was down, those other two men that were arraigned and executed for it, cut his throat, and rifled him.

xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx

## Of a Dutchman who could fee Ghosts.

とう わいとてん

M R. Broom, the minister of Woodbridge, in Suffolk, meeting one day in a barber's shop in that town, a Dutch lieutenant (who was blown up with Opdam, and taken alive out of the water, and carried to the town, where he was a prifoner at large) upon the occasion of fome difcourfe was told by him, that he could fee ghosts, and that he had feen divers. Mns Broom rebuking him for talking to idly, he perfitted in it very ftifly; fome days after lighting upon him again, he alked him whether he had feen any ghosts fince he came to town? To which he replied, no. But not long after this, as they were welking together up the town, he faid to Mr. Broom, Youder comes a ghost; he feeing nothing, alked him,

#### AND HIGHLAND SEERS.

ŕ

2

whereabouts it was? The other faid, It is over an gainst fuch a house, and it walks looking towards fuch a fide, flinging one arm with a glove in its bands he faid, moreover, that when it came near them, they must give way to it; that he ever did fo, and some that had not done fo, have fuffered for it; anon, he faid, it it just now upon us, let us out of the way. Mr. Broom, believing it all fictitious, as foon as he faid thefe words, took hold of his arm, and kept him by force in the way; but as he held him, there came fuch a force against them, that he was flung into the middle of the freet, and one of the palms of his hand, and one knee bruifed and broken by the fall, which put him for a while to excessive pain; but fpying the lieutenant lying like a dead man, he got up as foon as he could, and applied himfelf to his relief: with the help of fome others, he got him to the next thop, where they poured ftrong water down his throat. but for fome time could difcern no life in him: at length, what with the ftrong water, and what with well chafing him, he began to ftir; and when he came to himfelf, his first words were, I will thew you no more ghofts. Then he defired a pipe of tobacco, but Mr. Broom told him. he thould take it at his house, for he feared should he have it to foon there, it would make him fick.

Whereupon they went together to Mr. Broom's houfe, where they were no fooner arrived, but the bell rang out, Mr. Broom prefently fent his maid to enquire who was dead: the brought word it was fuch a one, a taylor, who died fuddenly, though he had been in a confumption for a long time; and

255

## 250 - WREEG HES, CHE BIS # 55 4

enquiring the time of his death, they found it as punctually as it could be gueffed at the very time when the ghoft appeared a the ghoft had orabily this raytor's and on gaid, which of dinarily went affor with one mar fwinging, and a glove in that hand, and looking on one fide upwards, of a norm benegation to another the mountains of a norm benegation

1 N. B. This relation was also fent to Dr. Hi Morey from Mr. Edward Fowler: at the end the writes, that Dr. Barton fast well as himfelfy heard it from Mr. Broom's own mouth, as I afferwards did at London our fel part of a part from we go by one of an association by some in that we go by

## 

A Copy of a Latten, written to Mr. Aubrey, 199 & an Gentleman's Son in Straik Spey in Stotland, 4 a Students in Divinity, concerning the Social Sight.

**1.55** I R, the number of an end of your day bid **1.** Am more willing than able to faitsfy your day in first As for inflances of fuch asknowledge, T could funnish many, use to explore the to och a bina

And first, Andrew MrPherfon of Cluinie in Badenoch, being in fuit of the haird of Gareloch's daughter, as he was upon a day going to Gareloch, the lady Gareloch was going fontewhere from the house within Kenning, to the road which Chunie was coming; the lady perceiving bins, fail to her attendants, that yonder was Cluine; gailing by fre his mistrefs. One that had the Second Sight in her company replied, it yon be the; units he

#### AND HIGHLAND SEELS.

1

'n

l;

4

2

1

257

marry within fix months, be will never marry, The lady afked him how he knew that? He faid, very well; for I fee him, frigh he, all inclosed in his winding theet, except his nofrile and his month, which will also close up within fix months; which happened even as he foretold; within the faid fpace be died, and his brother Duncan M'Pherfon, the prefent Clunic, fucceeded. This and the like may fatisfy your first query, he feeing this man even then covered all over with dead linnens. - The event was visibly represented, and, as it were, afted before his eyes; and also the last part of your fecond query, viz. that it was yet to come. As to the rest of the questions, viz. That they differer prefent and past events, is also manifest, thus: I have heard of a gentleman, whole fon had gone abroad, and being anxious to know how he was, he went to confult one who had this faculty, who told him, that fame day at five o'clock in the afternoon' he had matried a woman in France, with whom he had got fo many thousand crowns, and within two years he should come home to see his father and friends, leaving his wife with child of a daughter, and a fon of fix months of age behind him; which accordingly was true. About the fame time two years he came home, and verified all that was fore-Cours 1 told ......

Lie is likewife ordinary with perfons that lofe any thing, ito; gotto; fome of thefe men, by whom they are directed; how, what perfons; and in what place they, thall find it.) But all fuch as poffers that fkills are not equally dexterious in it.) For inflance; two of them, were in Mr. M'Kenzie's hopfe, minister of

#### 

Inversels; the one a gentleman, the other a common fellow; and difcouring by the firefide, the fellow fuddenly began to weep, and cry out, Alas! and last fuch a woman is either dead, or profently expiring. The gentlewoman lived five or fix, miles from the house, and had been some days in a fever. The gentleman being fomewhat better expert in that faculty, faid, No, the is not dead; nor will die of this difeafe. O. faith the fellow, do not you see her all covered with a winding fheet? Ave replied the gentleman. I fee her as well as yous but do you not fee her linen allowete which is her, fwest? the being prefently cooling of the lover. This flory Mr. M'Kenzy himfelf will tefify. a thing is the end of the

. The most remarkable of this fort that I hear of nows is one Archhald M'Keanyers, or M'Donald, living in Ardinmarch of Glencoe, and I was prefent myself, where he foretold fomething which accordingly fell out in 1683. This man being in Strathspey, told before the laird of Grant, his lady. and feveral others, and also in my father's house; that Argyle, of whom fe z or none knew then where he was, at least there was no word of him here. hould within twelve, months thereafter come to the Weft Highlands, and raife a rebellious faction, which would be divided among themfelves, and difperfe, and he unfortunately be taken and beheaded at Edinburgh, and his head fet upon the tolbooth, where his father's head; was before him ; proved true in 168 5ythereafter! Jos they list of or Touching your third query the objects of this

knowledge are not only lad and difinit but allo

ŧ

### AND HIGHLAND SEERS. 259

joyful and proferous. They foretel of happy marnages, good children; what kind of life men fhall live, sand in what condition they fhall die; and rishes, thongur; preferment, peace, plenty, and good weather of the condition of the state spin of

į

Query VI. What way they pretend to have it? I am informed, that in the illand of Sky, and efpecially before the gofpel came there, feveral families had it by fuccellion, defcending from parents to children, and as yet there be many there that have it this way; and the only way to be freed from it is, when a woman hath it herfelf, and is married to a man that hath it allo; if, in the very act of delivery, upon first fight of the child's head, it be baptized, the fame is free from it; if not, it hath it all its life; by which it feems it is a thing troublefome and uncafy to them that have it, and fuch as they would fain be rid of. And may fatisfy your ninth query: and for your farther contentment in this query, I heard my father fay, that there was one John M'Grigor very expert in this knowledget My father coming with others one day from Invernels, faid by the way, he would go into an alehouse on the road, then about five miles off. This M'Grigor being in his company, and taking up a flate ftone at his foot, and looking at it, replied, Nay, you will not go in there, for there is but the matter of a gallon of ale in it even now, and ere we come to it, it will be all near drank, and those who are drinking there are ftrangers to us, and ere we be well past the house, they will discord among themselves; which accordingly happened. By this and other things of the fame nature, my father's 100 WITCHIS, CHOSTS,

euriofity was fo excited, that he wanted to be maher of this faculty, and told M'Grigor he would fain learn it: who answered, that indeed in three days time he could teach him if be pleafed; but vet he would not advife him not any man to learn it; for had he once learned, he would never be a minute of his life but he would fee innumerable men and women night and day round about him; which perhaps he would think weathome and una pleasant; for which reason my father would not have it. But as skillul as this man was, yet he Anew nor what Mould be his own end, which was hanging and I am informed that moft, if not all of them, though they can forefee what shall happen to others, yet they cannot foretel, much lefs prevent what fhall befal themfelves. I am alto informed by one who came last fummer from the life of Sky, that any perfon that pleafes may get it taught him for a pound of two of tobacco.

As for your last query: For my own part, T hardly believe they can be justly prefumed, much less truly godly. There was, however, one Jamëz Grant, in Glenbeum near Kirk-Michael in Strathawin, who had this fight, who, as I hear of feveral that were well acquainted with him, was a very honeft man, and of right blameles convertation. He used ordinarily by looking at the fire, to foreret what strangers would come to his house the next day, or shortly after, by their habits and arths, and fometimes alfor by their hantes; and it any of his goods of cattle were milling, the would this will the were the tervants to the very place where to find them, whe what it the mire or upon the ground; he would

#### AND BIGHLAND SEERS 261

allo tell if the beaft were already dead, or if it would die ere they could some to it; and in winter, if they were thick about the fire fide, he would defire them to make room for fome others that, flood by, though they did not fee them, elfe fome of them would be quickly thrown into the midft of it.

They generally term this, fecond, fight in Irifh, Taifhitaranghk, and fuch as have it Taifhaitrin, from Taifh, which properly is a fhadowy fubfiance, or fuch naughty and imperceptible thing, as can only, or rather fearcely be differend by the eye, but not caught by the hands; for which reafon they affigned it to buglis or ghofts; fo that Taifhtar, is as much as one that converfes with ghofts or fpirits; or as they commonly call them, the fairies or fairy folks. Others call thefe men Phifichin, from Phis; which is properly fore-fight, or fore knowledge; This is the fureft and cleareft account of fecondtighted men, that I can now find, in which I have been curious in nothing but the verity, fo far as I could.

ł

ł.

3

5

Ŕ

k

¢

Ľ

p

ß

k

ļ

لل

Yours, &cc.

I thall conclude thefe abstracts from Mr. Aubrey; with a relation he has taken from the Athenian Mercury; which is as follows. Two perfons, ladies of quality (both not long fince deceased) were intimate acquaintance, and loved each other entirely. It to fell out, that one of them fell fick of the imall pox, and defited mightily to fee the other, who would not come, fearing, the catching of them. The afflicted at last dies of them, and had

161 WITCHES, GHOBTS

not been buried very long, but fhe appears at the other's houle in the deele of a widow; and alks for her friend, who was then at cards, but fends down her woman to know her bufinels, who, in thort, told her, the must impart it to none but her lady, who, after the had received this answer, bid her woman have her into a room, and defired her tp flay while the game was done, and the would wait on her; The game being done, down stairs she comes to the apparition, to know her bubnels. Madamy (fays the ghoft, surning up her veil, and her face appearing full of the fmall-pox) you know ver ry well, that you and I loved entirely; and your not coming to fee me, I took it fo ill at your hands, that I could not reft till I had feen you, and now I am come to tell you, that you have not long to live, therefore prepare to die; and when you are at a feaft, and make the thirteenth perfon in num+ ber, then remember my words; and fo the apparia tion vanished. To conclude, she was at a feast, where fhe made the thirteenth perfon in number, and was afterwards afked by the deceafed's brother, whether his fifter did appear to her as was reported : She made him no answer, but fell a weepings and died in a little time after. The gentleman that told this ftory, fays, That there is hardly any person of quality but knows it to be true.

A

en folg Herburn Ved 18 mars 6 m e

11351

#### AND HOGHDLAND BEERS. 203

Wind Street of Street of the and called the

h

J.

ģ

1

[]

Ċ

ŀ,

3

p

Į,

i,

đ

7

7

ġ

į,

ĩ,

C,

Ø

1

1

# Surprising Vision of Mr. Morison.

R. Morison, an English gentleman, in his travels, gives this relation: Whilft I lived at Prague, and had fat up very late one night drinking at a feaft, early in the morning, the funbeams glancing in my face, as I lay in my bed, I dreamed that a fhadow patting by me, told me, That my father was dead; at which awaking, all in a fweat, and affected with this dream, I atole, and wrote the day and hour, and all circumstances thereof in a paper-book, which book, with many other things, I put into a barrel, and fent it from Prague to Stade, thence to be conveyed into England. And now being at Ninemburgh, a merchant of a noble family, well'acquainted with me and my relations, arrived there, who told me, that my father was dead fome months paft: I defign not to write any lies, but that which I write is as arue as firinge. When I returned into England about four years after, I would not open the barrel I fent from Prague, not look into the paper-book. in which I had written this dream, till I had called my fifters, and fome other friends to be witneffes. where myfelf and they were aftonished to fee my written dream answer the very day of my father's death.

#### FINIS.